

who [are] {abiding by} · doing Jehovah 's will
SHÉI ZÀI ZŪN·XÍNG YĒHÉHUÁ DE ZHǏYÌ?

WHO ARE DOING JEHOVAH'S WILL TODAY?

Pīnyīn-English, with Scriptures

Short link: tiandi.info/jl

Last updated 2013-12-29

Recommended Browsers:

This page, with its [ruby text](#), looks best in these browsers.

- [Chrome](#) 16 or higher (Windows, [Mac] OS X, Android, etc.)
- [Safari](#) 5.0.5 or higher ([\[Mac\] OS X. Windows](#))
- Mobile Safari ([iOS 6 or higher](#), on the iPad, iPhone, and iPod touch)
- [Opera](#) 15 or higher ([Mac] OS X, Windows, Linux)

On smaller mobile devices like the iPhone, it is recommended that this page be viewed in **landscape** orientation.

If some of the ruby text seems to be missing from the screen, do something to force the browser to redraw the page, e.g., resize the browser window horizontally, pinch to zoom in or out, or change the orientation of your mobile device.

[\[table of contents\]](#)

Mùlù

[Introduction and Disclaimer](#)

[Pīnyīn, With English Ruby Text](#)

Advantages of the Web Format

Pīnyīn is a Good, Workable Writing System On Its Own

Disclaimer

Translation and Proofreading

Offline Viewing and Printing

Updates and Other Information

Jehovah's [Witnesses] {major [points]} · outline
YĒHÉHUÁ JIÀNZHÈNGRÉN (Dà-gāng)

[God] 's will is what
Shàngdì de Zhǐyì Shì Shénme?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] are one {group of} what · [kind] 's people
1 YĒHÉHUÁ JIÀNZHÈNGRÉN SHÌ YI QÚN ZĒN-YÀNG DE RÉN ?

for · what [we] {are called} · as Jehovah's [Witnesses]
2 Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Chēng-wéi YĒHÉHUÁ JIÀNZHÈNGRÉN?

[Bible] [truth] what · [way] again · {made appear} light · radiance
3 Shèngjīng Zhēnlǐ ZĒN-YÀNG CHÓNG-XIÀN GUĀNG-HUĪ ?

for · what wanted [to publish] *New World · extent translated · edition*
4 Wèi-shénme Yào Chūbǎn Xīn Shi-jì Yi-běn ?

[attending] Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings has what benefit · places
5 Cānjiā YĒHÉHUÁ JIÀNZHÈNGRÉN DE Jùhuì Yǒu Shénme Yi-chu ?

with [congregation] [members] [having social contact] has what benefit · places
6 Gēn Huìzhòng Chéngyuán Láiwang Yǒu Shénme Yi-chu ?

[our] meetings have what inside · contained
7 Wǒmen de Jùhuì Yǒu Shénme Nèi-róng ?

for · what [we] for meetings {very well} [dress up]
8 Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Wèi Jùhuì Hǎohào Dǎban ?

what · [way] {in advance} · {to review} meetings [material] most · well
9 Zěn-yàng Yù-xí Jùhuì Ziliào Zuì-hǎo ?

[family] worship is what
10 “Jiāting Chóngbài” Shì Shénme?

for · what [we] [attend] large · assemblies
11 Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Cānjiā Dà-huì ?

[we] what · [ways] proclaim · publicize [God] 's [Kingdom]
12 Wǒmen Zěn-yàng Xuān-yáng Shàngdì de Wángguó?

[pioneers] are {pointing to} what persons
13 “Xiānqū” Shì Zhǐ Shénme Rén ?

[missionaries] are {pointing to} [which] persons
14 “Tèpài Chuándàojuán” Shì Zhǐ Nǎixiē Rén ?

[congregation] 's [elders] what · [ways] for [us] serve · {apply themselves}
15 Huìzhòng de Zhǎnglǎo Zěn-yàng Wèi Wǒmen Fú-wù ?

[ministerial] [servants] have what duties · responsibilities
16 Zhùlǐ Púren Yǒu Shénme Zhí-zé ?

[circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] what · [ways] help [us]
17 Fēnqū Jiāndū hé Qūyù Jiāndū Zěn-yàng Bāngzhù Wǒmen?

[we] what · [ways] help received · disaster 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers}
18 Wǒmen Zěn-yàng Bāngzhù Shòu-zāi de Dì-xiong

{elder sisters} · {younger sisters}
Zǐ-mèi ?

who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant
19 Shéi Shì “ Zhōng-xìn Ruì-zhì de Nú-lì ”?

current · [day] 's [Governing Body] does some what work · doing
20 [Jīn-tiān](#) [de Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán](#) [Zuò](#) [Xiē Shénme Gōng-zuò](#) ?

Bethel {points to} 's is what [place]
21 [“Bótèlì”](#) [Zhǐ](#) [de Shì Shénme Dìfang](#)?

[branch] [office] bears · {responsibility [for]} what work · doing
22 [Fēnbù](#) [Bànshìchù](#) [Fù-zé](#) [Shénme Gōng-zuò](#) ?

[we] what · [way] compile · write and translate [Bible] books · publications
23 [Wǒmen](#) [Zěn-yàng](#) [Biān-xiě](#) [hé](#) [Fānyì Shèngjīng](#) [Shū-kān](#) ?

[our] entire · globe work · doing {passes through} · expenses from [where] come
24 [Wǒmen de](#) [Quán-qióu](#) [Gōng-zuò](#) [Jīng-fèi](#) [Cóng Nǎlì](#) [Lái](#) ?

for · what must construct [Kingdom] [Halls] how · [so] built · {to completion} 's
25 [Wèi-shénme Yào Jiànzhào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ?](#) [Zěn-me](#) [Jiàn-chéng](#) [de?](#)

what · [way] {to help} · {[with] busyness} {to preserve} · {to maintain} [Kingdom] [Hall]
26 [Zěn-yàng](#) [Bāng-máng](#) [Bǎo-yǎng](#) [Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ?](#)

what · [way] well · {to use} [Kingdom] [Hall] 's [books] · library
27 [Zěn-yàng](#) [Shàn-yòng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de](#) [Túshū-kù](#) ?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' web-[site] raises · provides what [material]
28 [Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de Wǎng-zhàn](#) [Tí-gōng](#) [Shénme Zīliào](#) ?

...

scripture · writings
[Jīng-wén](#)

[Links to Related Resources](#)

[Pīnyīn, With English Ruby Text](#)

[Advantages of the Web Format](#)

[Pīnyīn is a Good, Workable Writing System On Its Own](#)

[Disclaimer](#)

[Translation and Proofreading](#)

[Offline Viewing and Printing](#)

[Updates and Other Information](#)

Pīnyīn, With English Ruby Text ^

This material contains text from the Chinese *Jehovah's Will* brochure, written in *Pīnyīn*. It also includes English [ruby text](#) that has been bundled with the *Pīnyīn* text that it shows the meaning of. Thus, while making better use of limited display real estate on mobile devices and requiring less paper to print out compared to corresponding 3-line material, this material provides us Mandarin-learners with assistance in the two language aspects we require in order to be able to discuss or study the *Jehovah's Will* brochure with someone in Mandarin:

1. The **pronunciations** of the Mandarin words used
 - These show us **how** to communicate the brochure's message in Mandarin.
2. The **meanings** of the Mandarin words used
 - These show us **what** is being communicated in Mandarin.

Advantages of the Web Format ^

This *Pīnyīn*-English material is in web format. It takes up less space than, and is less complex than, corresponding 3-line (Chinese characters-*Pīnyīn*-English) material, support for which is incomplete in the web format at this time.

Being in web format allows this material to benefit from the advantages of this format, including:

- Exceptionally broad hardware and software support
- Easy enlarging and automatic reflowing of the text to accommodate displays of various shapes and sizes, including those of many mobile devices
- Familiarity and ease of use

- Once this web page is loaded in a supporting web browser, no further downloading or switching to another app is required.
- Hyperlinking that is familiar and expected, and that thus will get used and benefitted from
 - Taking advantage of this, scripture references in the main text are links to the full text of the cited scriptures. There, links are provided for returning to the referring citations in the main text.
 - Links are also provided for “teleporting” from the table of contents to the chapter headings and back.
 - As well, links are provided as necessary for going to any footnotes, etc., and for returning from them to the main text.
- Producibility with simpler, more accessible, more mobile tools
 - Whereas at this time Microsoft Word running on a desktop or laptop PC is needed to produce satisfactory 3-line material, this plain text-based *Pīnyīn*-English web material can be satisfactorily produced with even an app running on a mobile device like an iPad.

***Pīnyīn* is a Good, Workable Writing System On Its Own [^]**

Reading just *Pīnyīn* may take some getting used to if you’re accustomed to reading (or *trying* to read) *Hànzì* (Chinese characters), but going by first principles of linguistics (the scientific study of language) rather than mere human traditions, it should be more than worth the effort. You should at least give yourself a chance to get used to it.

“One of the basic assumptions of modern linguistics...is that **speech is primary and writing is secondary**”. Yes, *speech is the foundation on which writing must be built, not vice-versa*. (That is just a natural result of the way Jehovah made us—he gave our bodies the built-in ability to produce speech, but writing requires external aids such as pens and paper, keyboards and screens, etc.) Thus, **it is very good that *Pīnyīn* represents Mandarin speech so straightforwardly and easily, and that it enables us to *focus on speech***. Yes, while Chinese characters, as beautiful and traditional as they are, demand distractingly large commitments of precious time and energy just for themselves, ***Pīnyīn frees and empowers us to focus on communicating the good news***.

But, is *Pīnyīn* even really a writing system? Interestingly, the Chinese national standard *Zhōngguó Mángwén* (中国盲文/中國盲文, Chinese Braille) is basically a transliteration or conversion of *Pīnyīn* into braille letters. *Braille is obviously a writing system, so Pīnyīn must also be a writing system, not just a pronunciation aid*.

Also, as a Sumerian proverb stated, “a scribe whose hand matches the mouth, he is indeed a scribe”. *Pīnyīn can indeed be used to write anything that can be spoken in Modern Standard Mandarin*, so it qualifies as a full **writing system** in that fundamental sense as well.

(That *Pīnyīn* is a full writing system for any and all Modern Standard Mandarin speech also means that, in addition to it being correct to say that “*Pīnyīn* is Chinese” because it was developed in China by Chinese people, it is also quite correct to say that “*Pīnyīn* is Chinese” in the sense that, even if it isn’t *Hànzì*, *it is indeed written Mandarin Chinese*—it’s not as if *Pīnyīn* were written English or French or something!)

Really, after a bit of research into what the definition of a “writing system” is, it becomes evident that a system like *Pīnyīn* should *naturally* be considered a writing system, in spite of the efforts of worldly Chinese intellectuals to artificially and unjustly keep *Pīnyīn* down in order to protect and enshrine the traditional *Hànzì* writing system that they have so much invested in.

Since *Pīnyīn* is not just a pronunciation aid, but a full writing system, it is not “training wheels”—it’s regular wheels. Chinese characters are like non-round wheels—more difficult than necessary. While some may find non-round wheels “interesting”, or maybe even “beautiful”, much of the time we just need to get from point A to point B as quickly and easily as possible. We may even need to do so to save someone’s life. For example, what kind of wheels should be on an ambulance? That’s the kind of “wheels” we should be using in our life-saving work.

Practically speaking, we should keep in mind that, as many in the Mandarin field have found, by investing the minimal amount of time and effort needed to learn and get used to the *Pīnyīn* system, we will be equipped to ***always be able to quickly and easily read anything*** in Mandarin that’s written in *Pīnyīn*, and we will ***always be able to quickly and easily write anything*** in Mandarin using *Pīnyīn*. In contrast, even those who are fairly familiar with Chinese characters will at times come across unfamiliar or forgotten characters whose meanings and pronunciations they can only guess at. Also, even those who are fairly familiar with Chinese characters will at times be completely unable to remember or figure out how to write a certain character.

(By the way, since, as mentioned above, the *Pīnyīn* system was developed in China by Chinese people, it is a product of Chinese culture, and it is a part of Chinese culture. So, using *Pīnyīn* is not an imposition of Western culture—it is an application of *Chinese* culture! In fact, the Chinese developers of *Pīnyīn* of their own free will purposely *chose* to base it on the *international* Latin alphabet (it’s not just the English alphabet) so that users of *Pīnyīn* would benefit from its familiarity. Experience has shown that they were right to do so, and that’s what should be most important to us—not mere human cultures or traditions, but *what works best for Jehovah’s work*.)

For a more in-depth discussion about how we in the Chinese field should view *Pīnyīn*, see the article [“*Pīnyīn* Was Plan A”](#). Here is a quote from it:

“That there are so many different words in modern Mandarin that sound the same is not a good reason not to use *Pīnyīn*, any more than it is a good reason not to *speak* Mandarin.”

(The login information required is the same as for anywhere else on [3lines.org](#). If you’re already on the [3lines.org](#) site, you can find this article in the folder **Misc ► Articles**.)

Disclaimer [^]

This is not a publication of the Watchtower Bible and Tract Society, and if a *Jehovah's Will* brochure is available, this material should be used *along* with it, not *instead* of it. This material is only meant to help those who are learning Mandarin, so that they can more quickly become more effective in the Mandarin field.

IMPORTANT: Please do not use this material as an excuse or as a crutch to just “get by” or “muddle through” at Chinese meetings or Bible discussions. By all means, make good use of this material in such settings, but most importantly, **use this material to help you really improve your knowledge and understanding of the Chinese language**, so that you can 1) listen with more understanding and 2) speak more effectively *from your heart* while praising Jehovah and preaching and teaching the good news in the Chinese field.

Translation and Proofreading [^]

The English translation follows these principles:

- As far as is practical, the meaning of each individual Chinese morpheme (smallest unit of language sound with meaning) is translated *literally* according to how it is used in the context in which it appears. (In Chinese, morphemes usually correspond with syllables, but some syllables are sound-only and thus not morphemes, and some morphemes have more than one syllable.)
- [Interpuncts](#) (“·”) are used to separate sections of meaning.
 - E.g., in {abiding by} · doing
zūn·xíng ,
 - “zūn” corresponds with “{abiding by}”, and
 - “xíng” corresponds with “doing”.
- Curly brackets, or braces, i.e. { }, are used to surround sets of English words that together convey the literal meaning of the Chinese morpheme(s) they correspond to.
- When a single English word or a set of English words surrounded by curly brackets corresponds to two or more Chinese morphemes, that means that it conveys the literal meanings of those individual Chinese morphemes.
 - E.g., in help
bāngzhù, “help” is the literal meaning of both “bāng” and “zhù”.
- When literal translations do not make sense, or are not understandable enough, then the *effective* meanings are used instead, surrounded by square brackets, i.e. [].
- English words corresponding to Chinese syllables that are selected for their sound and not their meaning, such as those used to represent non-Chinese names, are not surrounded by square brackets.

(In such cases, the sound of those Chinese syllables practically *is* their meaning.) However, sets of such corresponding English words are surrounded by curly brackets.

While some recent 3-line, etc. material has been released by others without being proofread (which does have the benefit of allowing the material to be released more quickly), this *Jehovah's Will* brochure material has been carefully translated and proofread. Thus, those who are learning Mandarin can reliably use it to help increase their insight into the meanings of Mandarin expressions, as well as their insight into how these expressions are used in various contexts. Of course, the material may still contain errors. If you find any, please [email me](#) to let me know.

Offline Viewing and Printing [^] _{_}

This HTML (web) file is self-contained, so it can simply be saved or downloaded for offline use.

To download this file on a **PC or a Mac**:

- Select the **File | Save As...** command or something similar in your web browser.
- In the resulting dialogue box, change the name the file will be saved under if you wish, select a folder to save the file to, and click the **Save** button or something similar to proceed with the download.

To download this file on **an iPad or an iPhone/iPod touch** using [GoodReader for iPad/iPhone](#):

- In Safari (or whatever other web browser you're using to view this page), copy this page's URL (web address) from the address bar.
- Switch to GoodReader for iPad/iPhone.
 - Tap on **Web Downloads**. (In GoodReader for iPhone, it's a folder on the top level.)
 - Tap on **Enter URL**. The URL (web address) you just copied from your web browser should have been automatically entered into the dialogue box that appears. If not, paste it there now. Tap the **OK** button.
 - This file should get downloaded into the **My Documents > Downloads** folder. If you want to, you can move it to another folder.

Of course, in addition to being downloaded, this web page can also be printed out from your web browser. For smaller text sizes and easier control over which pages to print out, use the PDF file linked to here for printing:

[Jehovah's Will Brochure \(Pīnyīn-English, Web, Scriptures\) for Printing.pdf](#)

Another way to use this web page's content offline is to use the EPUB file available at the [Jehovah's Will](#)

[Brochure \(Pīnyīn-English, Scriptures EPUB\)](#) page. In addition to allowing for offline use, EPUB files can also be annotated (highlighting and notes can be added to them) in apps such as [iBooks](#), which runs on the iPad, the iPhone, the iPod touch, and now the [Mac](#) as well.

Updates and Other Information [^]

Check the [Links News](#) blog ([news feed](#), [Twitter](#)) for news regarding updates to this web page, and also for news regarding updates to other resources listed in the **Links** file. You may also find it interesting to check out the [tiandi.info](#) blog ([news feed](#), [Twitter](#)), which is about other things related to the Chinese field. ([Email me](#) if you need login information, and include information on who referred you and/or what group/cong. you are in.)

If you have any questions or comments, e-mail me at waynerj@shaw.ca.

I hope you enjoy using the material. May it help you to serve more effectively and joyfully in the Mandarin field.

Your fellow worker,
Wayne Wong

Jehovah's [Witnesses] YĒHÉHUÁ JIÀNZHÈNGRÉN [^]

[members] CHÉNGYUÁN

lessons
[1-4](#) [Kè](#)

Jehovah's [Witnesses] everywhere · {are spread in} world · upon {more than ←} [mw] [nations] and
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén biàn-bù shì-shàng 230 duō ge guójiā hé

lands · regions come · from not · same 's types · races have not · same 's [cultural] back · [scenes] was
dì-qū , lái-zì bù-tóng de zhōng-zú , yǒu bù-tóng de wénhuà bèi-jǐng . Shì

what caused [these] divergences very great 's people {to combine} · {to become} one group
shénme shǐ zhèixiē chāyì hěn dà de rén hé-chéng yì qún ne?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] investigated · {to the finish} are one {group of} what · [type] 's people
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén jiū-jìng shì yì qún zěn-yàng de rén ?

[activities] HUÓDòng

lessons
[5-14](#) [Kè](#)

Jehovah's [Witnesses] spread · {speak of} [the Bible] this is very many people even [know] 's
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén chuán-jiǎng Shèngjīng, zhè shì hěn duō rén dōu zhīdào de.

[aside from] spreading · way [we] also in [Kingdom] [Halls] inside [as] one · group study [the Bible]
Chúle chuán-dào , wǒmen yě zài Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ li yì-qǐ xuéxí Shèngjīng

and worship [God] [our] meetings are what · [way] 's who [may] [attend]
hé chóngbài Shàngdì. Wǒmen de jùhuì shì zěnyàng de ne? Shéi kěyǐ cānjiā?

[organization]

ZŪZHĪ

lessons

15-28 Kè

Jehovah's [Witnesses] are one [mw] not · seeking · profit 's national · inter- [religious] group · body
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén shì yí ge fēi-móu·lì de guó·jì zōngjiào tuán·tǐ ,

[members] all · even willing · heart happy · intention [to serve] [God] this · [mw] group · body is
chéngyuán quán·dōu gān·xīn - lè·yì shìfèng Shàngdì. Zhèi-ge tuán·tǐ shì

what · [way] [organized] {to get up} · {to come} 's by whom supervised · lead {passes through} · expenses
zěnyàng zūzhī qī·lai de? Yóu shéi dū·dǎo ? Jīng·fèi

from [where] come this · [mw] group · body is not is [now] [conscientiously] {abiding by} · doing Jehovah
cóng nǎlǐ lái ? Zhèi-ge tuán·tǐ shì bu shì zài qièshí zūn·xíng Yēhéhuá

's will
de zhǐyì?

[copyright] [all]
Bǎnquán Suǒyǒu

who [are] {abiding by} · doing Jehovah 's will
Shéi Zài Zūn-xíng Yēhéhuá de Zhǐyì?

[publishing] [organization]
Chūbǎn Jīgòu

year [printing]
2012 Nián Yīnshuā

this [published] · thing is not · {for selling} · product [issuing of] this [published] · thing is whole · globe [Bible]
Běn chūbǎn·wù shì fēi-mài·pǐn , fāxíng běn chūbǎn·wù shì quán·qiú Shèngjīng

education [work] 's one link this {item of} [work] {relies on} self · willing donated · funds {to raise} · {to provide}
jiàoyù gōngzuò de yì huán, zhèi xiàng gōngzuò kào zì-yuàn juān·kuǎn tí·gōng

{passes through} · expenses
jīng·fèi .

[unless] separately · outside noted · clearly [all] scripture · writings quoted from [the] holy · Scriptures New
Chúfēi líng·wài zhù·míng , suǒyǒu jīng·wén yǐn zì Shèng·jīng Xīn

World · extent translated · edition
Shì·jiè Yì·běn .

picture · [mw] {expressions [of]} · thanks [4th] Lesson Symmachus Greek · language translated · edition 's
Tú·piàn Míng·xiè : Dì 4 Kè , Xīmǎkùsī Xīlà·yǔ yì·běn de

{slice of a} · section
piàn·duàn : ÖNB/Wien, G 39777

...

[U.S.A.] · nation Japan printed
Měi·guó / Riběn Yìn

**what · [way] {to use} this [brochure]
ZĚN·YÀNG YÙNYòng BĚN CÈZI**

each [week] use {a few} [minutes] {in detail} · {to read} them · among one lesson {like that} · afterwards
Měi xīngqī yòng jǐ fēnzhōng xì·dú qí·zhōng yí kè , rán·hòu

{[in] return} · answer re- · review · [questions] separately · outside please {according to} attached · [bounded areas]
huí·dá fù·xí·tí . Líng·wài , qǐng ànzhào fù·lán

try {looking at} 's [suggestions] advance · one · step {to recognize} · {to know} [us] [to understand]
“Shìshi Kàn ” de jiànyì jìn·yí·bù rèn·shi wǒmen, liǎojiě

[our] [activities] {to look at} [our] [organization] is what · [ways] moving · doing 's
wǒmen de huódòng, kànkàn wǒmen de zǔzhī shì zěn·yàng yùn·zuò de.

**[God] 's will is what
Shàngdì de Zhǐyì Shì Shénme? ^**

[God] hopes [we] at earth · upon 's [paradise] inside eternally · far {will pass} peaceful · secure happy
Shàngdì xīwàng wǒmen zài dì·shang de lèyuán lì yǒng·yuǎn guò píng'·ān kuàilè

's life · living
de shēng·huó!

you [maybe] will think in [paradise] inside enjoy eternal · life this [is possible] [the Bible] says
Nǐ kěnéng huì xiǎng: “Zài lèyuán li xiǎng yǒng-shēng? Zhè kěnéng ma?” Shèngjīng shuō,

[God] 's [Kingdom] {for sure will} solidly · {make appear} this · [mw] will [God] hopes [all] people even
Shàngdì de Wángguó bì shí·xiàn zhèi-ge zhǐyì. Shàngdì xīwàng suǒyǒu rén dōu

{will recognize} · {will know} [his] [Kingdom] and he towards human-kind 's will [Psalm]
rèn-shi tā de Wángguó hé tā duì rén·lèi de zhǐyì. ([Shīpiān 37:11, 29](#);

Isaiah · book
[Yīsàiyà·shū 9:7](#))

[God] hopes [we] live getting happy
Shàngdì xīwàng wǒmen huó de kuàilè

good [father] even hopes sons · daughters pass most · good 's life · living [our] heavenly · Father also
Hǎo fùqīn dōu xīwàng ér·nǚ guò zuì-hǎo de shēng·huó, wǒmen de Tiān·fù yě

hopes [we] eternally · far fortunate · blessed happy Isaiah · book [God]
xīwàng wǒmen yǒng·yuǎn xìng·fú kuàilè. ([Yīsàiyà·shū 48:17, 18](#)) Shàngdì

{has agreed} · {has promised} {to let} [all] {abide by} · do his will 's persons eternally · far long · exist
dā·ying ràng suǒyǒu zūn·xíng tā zhǐyì de rén yǒng·yuǎn cháng·cún.

[1 John]
[\(Yuēhàn Yīshū 2:17\)](#)

[God] hopes [we] walk · {go on} right · roads
Shàngdì xīwàng wǒmen xíng·zǒu zhèng·lù

[the Bible] says created · things · lord hopes [we] receive his teaching · guiding {to recognize} · {to know} [his]
Shèngjīng shuō, Zào·wù·zhǔ xīwàng wǒmen shòu tā jiào·dǎo “ rèn-shi tā de

ways {to walk} [his] roads Isaiah · book he [has held] one {group of} people [organized]
dào” “ xíng tā de lù ”. ([Yīsàiyà·shū 2:2, 3](#)) Tā bǎ yì qún rén zǔzhī

{to get up} · {to come} {to become} · as {belongs to} his name · under 's [people] through (adv) · passing this {group of}
qī-lai , chéng·wéi “ guī tā míng·xià de zǐmín”, tōng·guò zhèi qún

people {to let} world · upon [all] people all recognize · know [his] will [Acts]
rén ràng shì·shàng suǒyǒu rén dōu rèn-shi tā de zhǐyì. ([Shītú Xíngzhuàn 15:14](#))

[God] hopes [we] united · formed {[of one]} · cause -ly worship him
Shàngdì xīwàng wǒmen tuán·jié - yí·zhì de chóngbài tā

books · publications [even] print · out them · among [some] [material]
shū·kān , shènzhì yìn·chū qí·zhōng yìxiē zīliào .

www.jw.org/zh-hans

[1st] lesson

Dì 1 Kè

Jehovah's [Witnesses] are one {group of} what · [kind] 's people Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén Shì Yì Qún Zěn-yàng de Rén ? ^

you recognize · know Jehovah's [Witnesses] [perhaps] [your] certain [mw] [neighbour] [workmate] or
Nǐ rèn-shi Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén ma? Yěxǔ nǐ de mǒu ge línjū , tóngshì huò

[classmate] is Jehovah's [Witness] [perhaps] you had with [us] discussed · {[in the] past} [the Bible]
tóngxué shì Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén, yěxǔ nǐ céng gēn wǒmen tāolùn·guo Shèngjīng.

[we] to · bottom are one {group of} what · [kind] 's people for · what will publicly · openly spread · {speak of}
Wǒmen dào-dǐ shì yì qún zěn-yàng de rén ? Wèi-shénme huì gōng·kāi chuán·jiǎng

beliefs · reverence
xìn-yǎng ?

[we] even are common · ordinary · people Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' back · [scenes]
Wǒmen dōu shì pǔ·tōng·rén Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de bèi·jǐng

each · not · mutually · alike life · living surrounding · situations also not · same have · some from · before
gè·bù·xiāng·tóng , shēng·huó huán·jìng yě bù·tóng , yǒu·xiē cóng·qián

believed · revered other 's [religions] or {did not} {believe in} [God] but [we] became · as Jehovah's
xìn·fèng bié de zōngjiào huò bú xìn Shàngdì. Dàn wǒmen chéng·wéi Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses] it · before all · even used · hearts {to study} · {[in the] past} [the Bible] 's teaching · instruction
Jiànzhèngrén zhī·qián, quán·dōu yòng·xīn xué·xí·guo Shèngjīng de jiào·huì .

[Acts] [we] [believed] selves {that which [we]} learned 's was [truth] [thus] decided
([Shítú Xíngzhuàn 17:11](#)) Wǒmen xiāngxìn zìjǐ suǒ xué de shì zhēnlǐ, yúshì juéding

{to worship} Jehovah [God]
chóngbài Yēhéhuá Shàngdì.

[we] from studying [the Bible] receive · benefits [we] with [other] people
Wǒmen cóng xué·xí Shèngjīng shòu·yì Wǒmen gēn qítā rén

{[of] one} · [kind] even have difficulty · subjects and lacking · points [however] [we] in daily · common life · living
yí-yàng , dōu yǒu nán-tí hé quē-diǎn . Búguò , wǒmen zài rì-cháng shēng-huó

within exert · power {to abide by} [the Bible] 's [principles] {because of [this]} · thus live getting very ample · solid
zhōng nǚ-lì zūnshǒu Shèngjīng de yuánzé , yīn'ér huó de hěn chōng-shí

very happy [Psalm] [we] hope other · people also {will live} getting ample · solid happy [so]
hěn kuàilè. ([Shīpiān 128:1, 2](#)) Wǒmen xīwàng bié-ren yě huó de chōng-shí kuàilè, suǒyǐ

spread · {speak of} precious · valuable 's [Bible] knowledge
chuán·jiǎng bǎo·guì de Shèngjīng zhīshì .

[we] {according to} [Bible] standards live {according to} [the Bible] 's
Wǒmen àn Shèngjīng biāozhǔn shēnghuó Àn Shèngjīng de

standards living can make people fortunate · blessed happy [the Bible] teaches [us]
biāozhǔn shēnghuó néng lìng rén xìng-fú kuàilè. Shèngjīng jiào wǒmen

{to respect} · {to assign weightiness to} other · people {to act as} · persons honestly · truly {to treat} · people kindly also
zūn-zhòng bié-ren , wéi-rén chéng-shí , dài-rén réncí, yě

helps [us] {to cultivate} [other] good · virtues {abiding by} [Bible] standards makes people thinking more
bāngzhù wǒmen péiyǎng qítā měi-dé . Zūnshǒu Shèngjīng biāozhǔn lìng rén sīxiǎng gèng

healthy · whole towards society more {to have} tribute · offering [the Bible] raises · advocates high · esteemed 's
jiàn-quán , duì shèhuì gèng yǒu gòng-xiàn . Shèngjīng tí-chàng gāo-shàng de

[moral] standards urges · advances [family] unity · formation caused · by deeply · believing [God] is not
dàodé biāozhǔn, cù-jìn jiātíng tuán·jié . Yóu·yú shēn-xìn “Shàngdì shì bù

partial · hearted 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] abandon · {break off with} type · race prejudiced · viewing far · {depart from}
piān-xīn de”, Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén qì·jué zhǒng·zú piān·jiàn , yuǎn·lí

[political] tangled · disputes organize · {to become} · -ed one [mw] true · proper 's national · inter-
zhèngzhì fēn-zhēng , zǔ·chéng·le yí ge zhēn-zhèng de guó·jì

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body [we] although · -ly even are common · ordinary · people yet
dì·xiōng tuán·tǐ . Wǒmen suī-rán dōu shì pǔ-tōng-rén , què

organize · {to become} · -ed one [mw] not common · ordinary 's group · body [Acts]
zǔ·chéng·le yí ge bù pǔ-tōng de tuán·tǐ . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 4:13; 10:34, 35](#))

Jehovah's [Witnesses] with [other] people have what together · same their places
■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén gēn qítā rén yǒu shénme gòng-tóng zhī chù ?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] from [the Bible] learned · {arrived at} should what · [way] treat · people handle · matters
■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén cóng Shèngjīng xué·dào gāi zěn-yàng dài-rén - chǔ·shì

ne?

Denmark	Taiwan	Venezuela	India
Dānmài	Táiwān	Wēinèiruīlā	Yīndù

[2nd] lesson

Dì 2 Kè

for · what [we] {are called} · as Jehovah's [Witnesses] Wèi·shénme Wǒmen Chēng·wéi Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén? [^]

numbers · many people take · as Jehovah's [Witnesses] is [mw] newly · risen [religion] 's name · called
Xǔ-duō rén yǐ·wéi “Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén” shì ge xīn·xīng zōngjiào de míng·chēng,

its · actuality early at {more than ←} years before only · one 's true · God Jehovah
qí·shí zǎo zài 2700 duō nián qián , dú·yī de Zhēn·shén Yēhéhuá

already · {went through [and]} this · [way] to self 's servant · people said [you [plural]] are [my] [witnesses]
yǐ·jīng zhè·yàng duì zìjǐ de pú·rén shuō: “ Nǐmen shì wǒ de jiànzhèngrén”.

Isaiah · book [we] from · before {were called} · {to be} [Bible] studying · investigating · persons but
([Yísàiyà·shū 43:10–12](#)) Wǒmen cóng·qián jiào·zuò “Shèngjīng Yán·jiū·zhě ”, dàn

in year opened · began picking · using Jehovah's [Witnesses] this · [mw] name · called for · what
zài 1931 nián kāi·shǐ cǎi·yòng “Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén” zhèi·ge míng·chēng. Wèi·shénme ne?

marks · clearly [we] worship which · [mw] God have · some [Bible]
Biāo·míng wǒmen chóngbài nǐ·ge Shén Yǒu·xiē Shèngjīng

translated · editions using Lord above Lord eternal · permanent Lord one · type 's [titles] take · replace · -ed
yì·běn yòng “Zhǔ” “Shàng Zhǔ” “ Yǒng·héng Zhǔ” yí·lèi de tóuxián qǔ·dài·le

original · writings within [God] 's name · word [however] in [the Bible] 's ancient copied · editions inside
yuán·wén zhōng Shàngdì de míng·zi . Kěshì , zài Shèngjīng de gǔ chāo·běn li ,

[God] 's name · word Jehovah {put forward} · appearance · -ed {a good} few thousand times [God] [not only]
Shàngdì de míng·zi Yēhéhuá chū·xiàn·le hǎo jǐ qiān cì . Shàngdì bú·dàn

{had told} Moses self 's name · word is Jehovah also said this is [my] name {ten thousand} · generations
gàosu Móxī zìjǐ de míng·zi shì Yēhéhuá, hái shuō: “Zhè shì wǒ de míng, wàn·shì

not · changing [Exodus] [God] told people [his] name · word for · 's · is {to let} people {be able}
bú·biàn ”. ([Chū'āijī 3:15](#)) Shàngdì gàosu rén tā de míng·zi , wèi·de·shì ràng rén néng

{to take} him and false · gods subdivide · distinguish [apart] {to come} [we] [may] use [God] 's
jiāng tā hé jiǎ·shén qū·fēn kāi lai . Wǒmen kěyǐ yòng Shàngdì de

holy · name {to come} {to mark} · clearly [our] [identity] feel · {arriving at} ten · portions bright · glorious
shèng·míng lái biāo·míng wǒmen de shēnfēn, gǎn·dào shí·fēn guāng·róng .

explains · clearly [our] sending · command believed · {relied on} Jehovah simultaneously for him
Shuō-míng wǒmen de shǐ-mìng Xīn-lài Yēhéhuá bìng wèi tā

did [witnessing] 's persons from · {ancient times} then {have had} [first] [mw] was righteous · person Abel in
zuò jiànzhèng de rén zì-gǔ jiù yǒu , dì-yī ge shì yì-rén Yàbó. Zài

following · afterwards' few thousand years numbers · many persons add · into · -ed for [God] did [witnessing] 's
suí-hòu jǐ qiān nián, xǔ-duō rén jiā-rù-le wèi Shàngdì zuò jiànzhèng de

ranks this one great {crowd of} [witnesses] includes Noah Abraham Sarah Moses David etc.
hángliè, zhè “yí dà qún jiànzhèngrén” bāokuò Nuóyà, Yàbólāhǎn, Sālā, Móxī, Dàwèi dēngdēng.

[Hebrews] · book at law · court upon testifying · person can say out true · appearance for
([Xībólái-shū 11:4-12:1](#)) Zài fǎ-tíng shang, zhèng-rén néng shuō chū zhēn-xiàng wèi

without · guilt person {to do} · testifying same · [way] [we] also determined · hearts for [God] {to do}
wú-gū rén zuò-zhèng ; tóng-yàng, wǒmen yě jué-xīn wèi Shàngdì zuò

[witnessing] {to help} people {to recognize} · {to know} [truth] [to know] [God] is [mw] what · [kind] 's God
jiànzhèng , bāngzhù rén rèn-shi zhēnlǐ, zhīdào Shàngdì shì ge zěn-yàng de Shén.

using Jesus as [example] [the Bible] calls Jesus as faithful · true true · solid 's
Yí Yēsū wéi bǎngyàng Shèngjīng chēng Yēsū wéi “zhōng-xìn zhēn-shí de

[witness] [Revelation] Jesus said he helped people {to recognize} · {to know} [God] 's name also
jiànzhèngrén”. ([Qǐshìlù 3:14](#)) Yēsū shuō tā bāngzhù rén rèn-shi Shàngdì de míng, yòu

not · {breaking off} gave [God] 's [truth] {doing [of]} [witnessing] John blessings · news
bú-duàn gěi Shàngdì de zhēnlǐ zuò jiànzhèng . ([Yuēhàn Fú-yīn 17:26; 18:37](#))

{because of} · this truly · properly following Jesus [Christ] 's persons all must for Jehovah do [witnessing]
Yīn-cǐ , zhēn-zhèng gēnsuí Yēsū Jīdū de rén dōu bìxū wèi Yēhéhuá zuò jiànzhèng ,

help people {to recognize} · {to know} [God] 's name · word this exactly · is Jehovah's [Witnesses]
bāngzhù rén rèn-shi Shàngdì de míng-zi . Zhè zhèng-shì Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén

one · straight {have been exerting} · power {to do} 's thing
yì-zhí nǚ-lì zuò de shì .

for · what [Bible] studying · investigating · persons {did pick} · {did use} Jehovah's [Witnesses] this · [mw]
■ Wèi-shénme Shèngjīng Yán-jiū-zhě cǎi-yòng “Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén” zhèi-ge

name · called
míng-chēng?

from what time beginning then had people for Jehovah doing [witnessing]
■ Cóng shénme shíhou qǐ jiù yǒu rén wèi Yēhéhuá zuò jiànzhèng?

who is had · history · [since] most outstanding · out 's Jehovah's [Witness]
■ Shéi shì yǒu-shǐ-yǐlái zuì jié-chū de Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén?

Noah Sarah Abraham Moses Jesus [Christ]
Nuóyà Sālā Yàbólāhǎn Móxī Yēsū Jīdū

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

[attending] own · locality Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings times {expend to limit} · amount
Cānjiā běn-dì Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de jùhuì shí , jìn-liàng

{to add to} · {to deepen} towards [congregation] [members] ' recognition · knowledge asking [them] you
jiā-shēn duì huìzhòng chéngyuán de rèn-shi , wènwen tāmen: "Nǐ

for · what would become · as Jehovah's [Witness]
wèi-shénme huì chéng-wéi Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén ne?"

[3rd] lesson Dì 3 Kè

[Bible] [truth] what · [way] again · {made appear} light · radiance
Shèngjīng Zhēnlǐ Zěn-yàng Chóng-xiàn Guāng-huī ? ^

[the Bible] {in advance} · said at Jesus [Christ] died {after ←} would have false guiding · teachers
Shèngjīng yù-yán , zài Yēsū Jīdū sǐ hòu , huì yǒu jiǎ dǎo-shī

{put forward} · appearance in early · period 's [Christ] · followers at · among slanting · bending [the Bible] 's [truth]
chū-xiàn zài zǎo-qī de Jīdū-tú dāng-zhōng , wāi-qū Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ.

[Acts] afterwards · came this {type of} thing {as expected} · -ly {issue forth} · {come to life} -ed
([Shítú Xíngzhuàn 20:29, 30](#)) Hòu-lái , zhèi zhǒng shì guǒ-rán fā-shēng le .

false guiding · teachers held differing · religions ' way · reasonings mixed in Jesus ' teaching · instruction inside
Jiǎ dǎo-shī bǎ yì-jào de dào-lǐ chān zài Yēsū de jiào-huì lǐ ,

has · name no · [reality] 's [Christ] · religion [thus] {was produced} · {was given birth to} [indicates a change]
yǒu-míng - wú-shí de Jīdū-jào yúshì chǎn-shēng le .

[2 Timothy] that · [so] current · [day] [we] how · [so] can agree · {as set} selves towards [the Bible]
([Tímótài Hòushū 4:3, 4](#)) Nà-me , jīn-tiān wǒmen zěn-me néng kěn-dìng zìjǐ duì Shèngjīng

's logic · untying is correct · true 's what · [way] then can differentiate · clearly [the Bible] 's [truth]
de lǐ·jiě shì zhèng·què de ne? Zěn·yàng cái néng biàn·míng Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ?

Jehovah {to let} [the truth] again · {make appear} light · radiance 's time
Yēhéhuá ràng zhēnlǐ chóng·xiàn guāng·huī de shíhou

arrive · -ed Jehovah {in advance} · said at end · conclusion 's time · period true · authentic 's knowledge then
dào·le Yēhéhuá yù·yán , zài zhōng·jié de shí·qī “ zhēn·què de zhīshi jiù

will [become] abundant · rich up · {to come} Daniel · book year one small {group of} seeking [truth] 's
huì fēng·fù qī·lai ”. ([Dànyǐlǐ·shū 12:4](#)) 1870 nián, yì xiǎo qún xúnqiú zhēnlǐ de

persons saw · out very many [churches] {that which [they]} spread 's religious · [doctrines] even {did not} · have
rén kàn·chū, hěn duō jiàohuì suǒ chuán de jiào·yì dōu méi·yǒu

[Bible] root · evidence [they] [thus] opened · began carefully · {[with attention to] detail} studying · investigating
Shèngjīng gēn·jù . Tāmen yúshì kāi·shǐ zǐ·xì yán·jiū

[the Bible] to · seek towards [the Bible] {to have} correct · true 's logic · untying Jehovah granted blessings
Shèngjīng, yǐ·qiú duì Shèngjīng yǒu zhèng·què de lǐ·jiě . Yēhéhuá cì fú

{to give to} [them] letting [them] {be able} {to understand} · clearly scripture · writings ' meaning · thoughts
gěi tāmen, ràng tāmen néng míng·bai jīng·wén de yì·si .

one {group of} genuine · sincere 's men used · hearts {to study} · {to investigate}
Yì qún zhēn·chéng de rén yòng·xīn yán·jiū

[the Bible] [these] genuine · sincere 's [Bible] studying · investigating · persons afterwards · came
Shèngjīng Zhèixiē zhēn·chéng de Shèngjīng Yán·jiū·zhě (hòu·lái

{to be called} · as Jehovah's [Witnesses] hot · eager -ly examined · tested [the Bible] {that which [they]} used 's
chēng·wéi Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén) rè·qiè de chá·kǎo Shèngjīng, suǒ yòng de

direction · method [we] {following pattern} · use until · today [they] were {according to} [one by one] lesson · subject
fāng·fǎ wǒmen yán·yòng zhì·jīn . Tāmen shì àn yí·gè·gè kè·tí

coming {to study} · {to investigate} [the Bible] 's met · {arrived at} difficult {to understand} 's scripture · writing [they]
lái yán·jiū Shèngjīng de. Yù·dào nán dǒng de jīng·wén , tāmen

then referenced · studied [other] scripture · writings {looked for [and]} · {[found] out} with [the Bible's] [other] parts
jiù cān·kǎo qítā jīng·wén , zhǎo·chū gēn Shèngjīng qítā bù·fen

{of one} · cause 's solution · explanation {like that} · afterwards held concluding · statement recorded down · {to come}
yí·zhì de jiě·shì , rán·hòu bǎ jié·lùn jì xià·lai .

[they] used scripture · writings {to come} {to solve} · {to explain} scripture · writings formed · fruit
Tāmen yòng jīng·wén lái jiě·shì jīng·wén , jié·guǒ

differentiate · clearly · -ed [the Bible] 's numbers · many [truths] examples · like [God] 's name · word is
biàn·míng·le Shèngjīng de xǔ·duō zhēnlǐ, lì·rú : Shàngdì de míng·zì shì

what has what contained · meaning [God] 's [Kingdom] is what [God] towards human-kind
shénme, yǒu shénme hán·yì ; Shàngdì de Wángguó shì shénme; Shàngdì duì rén·lèi

and earth · globe has what will people die {after ←} 's situation is what · [way] 's {resumption of} · living
hé dì·qiú yǒu shénme zhǐ·yì; rén sǐ hòu de qíngkuàng shì zěn·yàng de; fù·huó

is how · [so] one [mw] matter [they] exerted · power {to search for} [truth] formed · fruit arrange · {to strip off} · -ed
shì zěn·me yì huí shì . Tāmen nǚ·lì xúnzhǎo zhēnlǐ, jié·guǒ bǎi·tuō·le

numbers · many wrong · mistaken way · reasonings and customs ' binding got · enjoyed [freedom]
xǔ·duō cuò·wù dào·li hé xísú de shùfù , dé·xiǎng zìyóu .

John blessings · news
([Yuēhàn](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [8:31, 32](#))

year [Bible] studying · investigating · persons saw · out wide-spread {spreading of} [Bible] [truth] 's
1879 nián, Shèngjīng Yán·jiū·zhě kàn·chū guǎng·fàn chuányáng Shèngjīng zhēnlǐ de

time arrive -ed [thus] print · produce · -ed one [mw] periodic · publication this [mw] periodic · publication
shíhou dào le , yúshì yìn·zhì·le yí fèn qī·kān . Zhèi fèn qī·kān

until · today still · -ly [published] {is called} · as [The Watchtower] proclaiming · publicizing Jehovah 's [Kingdom]
zhì·jīn réng·rán chūbǎn , chēng·wéi Shǒuwàngtái Xuān·yáng Yēhéhuá de Wángguó.

current · [day] Jehovah's [Witnesses] in {more than ←} [mw] [nations] and lands · regions {are using}
Jīn·tiān , Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zài 230 duō ge guójiā hé dì·qū yòng 600

{more than ←} {types of} languages · speech towards people {to spread} · {to speak of} [the Bible] 's [truth]
duō zhǒng yǔ·yán xiàng rén chuán·jiǎng Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ.

true · authentic 's [Bible] knowledge [all along] not · {has been} like present · at this · [so] abundant · rich
Zhēn·què de Shèngjīng zhīshi cónglái méi·yǒu xiàng xiàn·zài zhè·me fēng·fù

{[in the] past}
guo !

Jesus [Christ] died {after ←} [the Bible] 's [truth] had what encounter
■ Yēsū Jīdū sǐ hòu , Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ yǒu shénme zāoyù ?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] for · what {were able} · enough {to differentiate} · clearly [the Bible] 's [truth] letting
■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén wèi·shénme néng·gòu biàn·míng Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ, ràng

[the truth] again · {make appear} light · radiance
zhēnlǐ chóng·xiàn guāng·huī ?

[Bible] studying · investigating · persons [century] [decade]
Shèngjīng Yán·jiū·zhě , 19 shìjì 70 niándài

[The Watchtower] starting · publication · {[issue] number} year
Shǒuwàngtái chuàng·kān·hào , 1879 nián

current 's [The Watchtower]
Xiànjīn de Shǒuwàngtái

[4th] lesson

Dì 4 Kè

for · what wanted [to publish] *New World · extent*
Wèi·shénme Yào Chūbǎn Xīn Shì·jiè

translated · edition

Yì·běn ? ^

had had {a few} · {tens of} years Jehovah's [Witnesses] one · straight used [printed] and distributed not · same
Céng yǒu jǐ·shí nián, Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén yì·zhí shǐyòng, yìnshuā hé fēnfā bù·tóng

's [Bible] translated · editions afterwards · came [we] saw · out needed [to publish] new 's [Bible]
de Shèngjīng yì·běn . Hòu·lái , wǒmen kàn·chū xūyào chūbǎn xīn de Shèngjīng

translated · edition good more having · effectiveness -ly {to help} people {to understand} · clearly [the Bible]
yì·běn , hǎo gèng yǒu·xiào de bāngzhù rén míng·bai Shèngjīng,

because · for [God] 's will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's people true · correspondingly
yīn·wei Shàngdì de zhǐyì shì yào gè·zhǒng - gè·yàng de rén “ què·qiè

{to recognize} · {to know} [truth] [1 Timothy] from year beginning [we] [one after another]
rèn·shi zhēnlǐ”. ([Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4](#)) Zì 1950 nián qǐ , wǒmen lùxù

[released] *New World · extent translated · edition* English · language edition separate scripture · volumes this · [mw]
fāxíng Xīn Shì·jiè Yì·běn Yīng·yǔ bǎn gè jīng·juàn , zhèi·ge

edition · [mw for books] {that which [it]} uses ' is current · era English · language following · afterwards *New*
bǎn·běn suǒ yòng de shì xiàn·dài Yīng·yǔ . Suí·hòu , Xīn

World · extent translated · edition English · language edition {has also} correct · certain -ly
Shì·jiè Yì·běn Yīng·yǔ bǎn yòu zhǔn·què de

{been translated} · {successfully [into]} {more than ←} {types of} languages · speech including
yì·chéng 100 duō zhǒng yǔ·yán , bāokuò

{Han [Chinese]} · language
Hàn·yǔ .

needed one [mw] permitting · easiness {to understand} · clearly 's [Bible]
Xūyào yí ge róng·yì míng·bai de Shèngjīng

translated · edition [the Bible's] original · writings were using Hebrew · language Aramaic · language and
yì·běn Shèngjīng yuán·wén shì yòng Xībólái·yǔ , Ālāmǐ·yǔ hé

Greek · language written 's caused · by languages · speech will follow·ing time · within thus change numbers · many
Xīlà·yǔ xiě de. Yóu·yú yǔ·yán huì suí·zhe shí·jiān ér gǎibiàn, xǔ·duō

[Bible] translated · editions' {use of} · words {is already} past · time meaning · thoughts {are not} clear {are not}
Shèngjīng yì·běn yòng·cí yǐ guò·shí , yì·si bù qīngchū , bù

permitting · easiness {to understand} · clearly this · outside [recent] · years came generate · {revealing of} · -ed more
róng·yì míng·bai . Cǐ·wài , jìn·nián lái fā·xiàn·le gèng

numerous copied · written correctly · certainly years · periods more approach · closely original · writings ' ancient
duō chāo·xiě zhǔn·què , nián·dài gèng jīe·jìn yuán·wén de gǔ

copied · editions causing [people] towards [the Bible's] original · writings {to have} · -ed more deeply · engraved 's
chāo·běn , lìng rénmen duì Shèngjīng yuán·wén yǒu·le gèng shēn·kè de

[understanding]

liǎojiě .

needed one [mw] loyal · to [God's] Word 's [Bible]
Xūyào yí ge zhōng-yú Shàngdì Huàiyǔ de Shèngjīng

translated · edition translate [the Bible] 's persons should faithful · solid -ly translate out original · writings '
yì·běn Fānyì Shèngjīng de rén yīnggāi zhōng·shí de yì chū yuán·wén de

meaning · thoughts and not should {on their own authority} · {by themselves} change [God] enlightened · showed
yì·si , ér bù gāi shàn·zì gēnggǎi Shàngdì qǐ·shì

{to give to} people 's message · news [however] greater · {portion [of]} [Bible] translated · editions even not · have
gěi rén de xìn·xī . Kěshì , dà·bùfen Shèngjīng yì·běn dōu méi·yǒu

{according to} original · writings translated out [God] 's holy · name Jehovah
zhào yuán·wén yì chū Shàngdì de shèng·míng “Yēhéhuá”.

needed one [mw] can glorify [the Bible's] great Write · -er 's
Xūyào yí ge néng róngyào Shèngjīng wěidà Zuò-zhě de

translated · edition [2 Samuel] in ancient · old 's [Bible] inside [God] 's name · word
yì·běn ([Sāmǔ'ěrjì Xià 23:2](#)) Zài gǔ·lǎo de Shèngjīng li , Shàngdì de míng·zi

Jehovah {put forward} · appearance · -ed largely · approximately times below picture evidently · show-s one [mw]
Yēhéhuá chū·xiàn·le dà·yuē 7000 cì , xià tú xiǎn·shì·le yí ge

[example] *New World · extent translated · edition* holds ancient copied · editions inside {put forward} · appearance 's
lizi . *Xīn Shì·jiè Yì·běn* bǎ gǔ chāo·běn li chū·xiàn de

[God's] name · words Jehovah all {conforming with} · fact translated out · {to come} [Psalm] this · [mw]
Shàngdì míng·zi “Yēhéhuá” dōu rú·shí fānyì chū·lai . ([Shìpiān 83:18](#)) Zhèi·ge

translated · edition is translation persons' · [ones engaged in the field]'s many · years' careful · {[with attention to] detail}
yì·běn shì fānyì rén·yuán duō·nián zǐ·xì

exploring · {deeply probing} and examining · evidence 's achievement · fruit can clearly convey [God] 's
tàn·jiū hé chá·zhèng de chéng·guǒ , néng qīngchū chuándá Shàngdì de

thinking {to read} {to get up} · {to come} makes people relaxed · free no · [matter] *New World · extent translated · edition*
sīxiǎng , dú qí·lai lìng rén shū·chàng . Wú·lùn *Xīn Shì·jiè Yì·běn*

has not · has using you deeply · know 's language · speech [been published] [we] even rouse · encourage you
yǒu méi·yǒu yǐ nǐ shú·xī de yǔ·yán chū·bǎn , wǒmen dōu gǔ·lì nǐ

{to cultivate} one [mw] good habit · {accustomed to} [every day] {to read} Jehovah 's Word [the Bible]
péiyǎng yí ge hǎo xí-guàn — tiāntiān yuèdú Yēhéhuá de Huàyǔ Shèngjīng.

Joshua · record [Psalm]
([Yuēshūyà:jì 1:8](#); [Shīpiān 1:2, 3](#))

for · what [we] identified · as needed [to publish] new 's [Bible] translated · edition
■ Wèi-shénme wǒmen rèn-wéi xūyào chūbǎn xīn de Shèngjīng yì-běn ?

want {to recognize} · {to know} [God] 's will most · well [every day] what · [way] {to do}
■ Xiǎng rèn-shi Shàngdì de zhīyì, zuì-hǎo tiāntiān zěn-yàng zuò ?

[C.E.] or [century] Symmachus Greek · language translated · edition 's {slice of a} · section
Gōngyuán 3 huò 4 shìjì Xīmǎkùsī Xīlà-yǔ yì-běn de piàn-duàn ,
obviously · showing [Psalm] containing · having [God] 's holy · name
xiǎn-shì [Shīpiān 69:31](#) hán-yǒu Shàngdì de shèng-míng

Congo Kinshasa Rwanda
Gāngguǒ (Jīnshāsà) Lúwàngdá

try {looking at} SHÌSHI KÀN

read New World · extent translated · edition 's front · remarks {[in] return} · answer at · below asking · subject
Yuèdú Xīn Shì-jìè Yì-běn de qián-yán , huí-dá yǐ-xià wèn-tí :

this · [mw] translated · edition 's translation [committee] self · felt needed to whom {to bear} · responsibility
“Zhèi-ge yì-běn de fānyì wěiyuánhùi zì-jué yào duì shéi fù-zé ?”

separately · outside please check · {look at} at · below scripture · writings compare New World · extent
Líng-wài , qǐng chá-kàn yǐ-xià jīng-wén , bǐjiào Xīn Shì-jìè

translated · edition with [other] translated · editions ' translation · ways [Judges] · record
Yì-běn gēn qítā yì-běn de yì-fǎ : [Shìshījì 11:40](#);

Matthew blessings · news [Acts] [Philippians] · book [1 Timothy]
[Mǎtài ___ Fú-yīn 5:3; 7:7](#); [Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 2:34](#); [Féilibǐ-shū 1:10](#); [Tímótài Qiánshū 1:4](#).

[5th] lesson

Dì 5 Kè

[attending] Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings has what
Cānjiā Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de Jùhuì Yǒu Shénme

benefit · places

Yì·chu ? ^

numbers · many people had · {went through [and]} [attended] [religious] meetings developed · awareness
Xǔ-duō rén céng·jīng cānjiā zōngjiào jùhuì , fā·jué

{were getting} · not · {arriving at} calming · comforting and pointing · leading then not · further [attend] -ed that · [so]
dé·bu·dào ān·wèi hé zhǐ·yǐn , jiù bú·zài cānjiā le . Nà·me

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings you for · what should [attend] to you have what benefit · places
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de jùhuì , nǐ wèi·shénme yīnggāi cānjiā ne? Duì nǐ yǒu shénme yì·chu

ne?

with one {group of} love · people · as · selves ' people joyfully · gathering in
Gēn yì qún ài·rén·rú·jǐ de rén huān·jù Zài 1

[century] [Christ] · followers {were organized} · {to become} [group by group of] [congregations] [regularly] assembled
shìjì , Jīdū·tú zǔ·chéng yìqúnqún huìzhòng , jīngcháng jùjí

{to get up} · {to come} {to worship} [God] {to study} [the] holy · Scriptures [each other] {to rouse} · {to encourage}
qí·lai chóngbài Shàngdì , xuéxí Shèng·jīng , bǐcǐ gǔ·lì .

[Hebrews] · book facing · time [congregations] amply · {were full with} friend · love [everyone] even felt · got
([Xībólái·shū 10:24, 25](#)) Dāng·shí huìzhòng chōng·mǎn yǒu'·ài , dài·jiā dōu jué·de

selves placed · [selves] in true friends at · among beliefs · reverence {of one} · cause
zìjǐ zhì·shēn yú zhēn péngyou dāng·zhōng , xìn·yǎng yí·zhì ,

feelings · {same as} · hands · feet [2 Thessalonians] [3 John] current · [day] [we]
qíng·tóng·shǒu·zú . ([Tiēsālúóníjiǎ Hòushū 1:3](#); [Yuēhàn Sānshū 14](#)) Jīn·tiān , wǒmen

{according to} [century] [Christ] · follower meetings ' direction · style [regularly] assemble in one · group also like
ànzhào 1 shìjì Jīdū·tú jùhuì de fāng·shì jīngcháng jùjí zài yì·qǐ , yě xiàng

[them] {[of one} · [way] {are joyful}
tāmen yí·yàng xǐlè .

learning · {to be able} {to comply with} · {to use} [Bible] [principles] {according to} [Bible]
Xué·huì yìng·yòng Shèngjīng yuánzé Jù Shèngjīng

accounts · records from · before males females old young all {[as] one} · together {would meet} current · [day] [we]
jì-zǎi , cóng-qián nán - nǚ - lǎo - yòu dōu yì-tóng jùhuì ; jīn-tiān wǒmen

{are also} {[of] one} · [way] {up to} · undertaking 's guiding · teachers use [the Bible] {to help} [us]
yě yí-yàng . Shèng-rèn de dǎo-shī yùnyòng Shèngjīng bāngzhù wǒmen,

{to talk about} · [to explain] what · [way] at life · living upon {to comply with} · {to use} [Bible] [principles]
jiǎng·jiě zěn-yàng zài shēng-huó shàng yìng-yòng Shèngjīng yuánzé .

[Deuteronomy] Nehemiah · record [attend] meetings ' people all [may] sing · [songs] and {participate in}
([Shēnmìngjì 31:12](#); [Níxīmǐ·jì 8:8](#)) Cānjiā jùhuì de rén dōu kěyǐ chàng-shī hé cānyù

asking · answering discussions {to come} {to show} · {to express} [Christ] · followers ' beliefs · thoughts
wèn-dá tāolùn , lái biǎo-dá Jīdū-tú de xìn-niàn .

[Hebrews] · book
([Xībólái·shū 10:23](#))

adding · {strength to} towards [God] 's believing · heart Jesus ' [apostle] Paul
Jiā-qiáng duì Shàngdì de xìn-xīn Yēsū de shǐtú Bǎoluó

wrote · letter {to give to} facing · day one {group of} [congregation] saying I earnestly {am wanting} {to see}
xiě-xìn gěi dāng-rì yì qún huìzhòng shuō: “Wǒ qièqiè xiǎng jiàn

[you *[plural]*] me {being at} [you *[plural]*] [there] caused · by you me 's believing · hearts [to each other]
nǐmen ... Wǒ zài nǐmen nàlǐ , yóu-yú nǐ wǒ de xìn-xīn bǐcǐ

mutually · flowing [everyone] then can mutually rouse · encourage [*indicates a change*] [Romans] · book
jiāo-liú , dàijiā jiù néng hùxiāng gǔ·lì le .” ([Luómǎ·shū 1:11, 12](#))

[we] frequently with believing · followers assemble can add · {strength to} towards [God] 's
Wǒmen chángcháng gēn xìn-tú jùjí , néng jiā-qiáng duì Shàngdì de

believing · heart in life · living within maintaining · {abiding by} [Bible] [principles]
xìn-xīn , zài shēng-huó zhōng chí-shǒu Shèngjīng yuánzé .

why · not [attend] [our] meetings personally · self [personally] · [experience] one · [time] [we] will
Hé·bù cānjiā wǒmen de jùhuì , qīn-zì tǐ-yàn yí-xià ne? Wǒmen huì

hotly · intensely joyfully · welcome you [our] [all] meetings all {are not} collecting · fees {are not}
rè-liè huān-yíng nǐ . Wǒmen de suǒyǒu jùhuì dōu bù shōu·fèi , bú

urging · contributions
quàn·juān .

[we] {according to} what direction · style [regularly] assemble in one · group
■ Wǒmen ànzhào shénme fāng-shì jīngcháng jùjí zài yì-qǐ ?

[attending] Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings has what benefit · places
■ Cānjiā Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de jùhuì yǒu shénme yì-chu ?

Argentina Sierra Leone Belgium Malaysia
Āgēntíng Sàilā Lì'áng Bǐlìshí Mǎláixīyà

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

at deciding [to attend] meetings it · before [if] you want {in advance} {to arrive at} meetings ' [place]
Zài juédìng cānjiā jùhuì zhī·qián, rúguǒ nǐ xiǎng xiān dào jùhuì de dìfang

{to look} [may] request Jehovah's [Witness] {to bring} you {to go} {to explore} · {to observe} one · [time]
kànkan, kěyǐ qǐng Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén dài nǐ qù cān·guān yí·xià .

[6th] lesson

Dì 6 Kè

with [congregation] [members] [having social contact] has what
Gēn Huìzhòng Chéngyuán Láiwang Yǒu Shénme

benefit · places

Yì·chu ? ^

even · figuring must {go through} · cross dense · forest or endure bad [weather] [we] still · are {according to}
Jiù-suàn yào chuān·guò mì·lín huò rěnshòu huài tiānqì , wǒmen hái-shi àn

constant · convention [attending] [Christ] · follower meetings [even if] life · living difficulty · subjects many
cháng·guī cānjiā Jīdū·tú jùhuì ; nǎpà shēng·huó nán·tí duō ,

daily · common work · doing {tired [from ←]} [we] also {expend to limit} · power with [Christ] · follower
rì·cháng gōng·zuò lài , wǒmen yě jìn·lì gēn Jīdū·tú

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} {each other} · {to meet} [to associate] for · what
dì·xiong zǐ·mèi xiāng·jù jiāowǎng , wèi·shénme

ne?

[each other] {are concerned about} · {pay full attention to} [apostle] Paul said in [Christ] · follower
Bǐcǐ guān-zhù Shǐtú Bǎoluó shuō, zài Jīdū-tú

[congregation] inside [everyone] must [each other] {be concerned about} · {pay full attention to} [Hebrews] · book
huìzhòng li dàjiā “yào bǐcǐ guān-zhù ”. ([Xībólaí-shū 10:24](#))

Paul this · [way] said was {to urge} [us] {to concern} · hearts [with] other · people {to add to} · {to deepen}
Bǎoluó zhè-yàng shuō, shì quàn wǒmen guān-xīn bié-ren , jiā-shēn

towards other · people 's recognition · knowledge [we] {expend to limit} · power {to add to} · {to deepen} towards
duì bié-ren de rèn-shi . Wǒmen jìn-lì jiā-shēn duì

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} 's recognition · knowledge also will
dì-xiong zǐ-mèi de rèn-shi , yě huì

generate · {revealing of} have · some people had overcome · {into submission} [we] exactly {are facing} 's
fā-xiàn yǒu-xiē rén céng kè-fú wǒmen zhèng miànduì de

hardships · difficulties have ability · power {to help} [us]
kùn-nan , yǒu néng-lì bāngzhù wǒmen.

establishes deep · thick friendships [we] [as] one · group [attend] meetings [everyone] {is not} · only
Jiànlì shēn-hòu yǒuyì Wǒmen yì-qǐ cānjiā jùhuì , dàjiā bù-jǐn

mutually · [acquainted] [moreover] even are good friends beside-s meetings [we] also [as] one · group
xiāng-shí , érqǐē dōu shì hǎo péngyou. Chū-le jùhuì , wǒmen yě yì-qǐ

{pass the time} · {dispel [boredom]} {participate in} have · benefits [for] body · {mind and heart} 's [activities] frequently
xiāo-qiǎn , cānyù yǒu-yì shēn-xīn de huódòng. Chángcháng

[having social contact] towards [us] has what benefit · places [we] can learn · {to be able} mutually
láiwang duì wǒmen yǒu shénme yì-chu ne? Wǒmen néng xué-huì hùxiāng

joyfully · {to appreciate} {add to} · deepen [each other] us · between 's love establish deep · thick 's friendships
xīn-shǎng , jiā-shēn bǐcǐ zhī-jiān de ài , jiànlì shēn-hòu de yǒuyì .

this · [way] {once it} · dawns have people {are meeting} · {are arriving at} hardships · difficulties [other] people then will
Zhè-yàng, yí-dàn yǒu rén yù-dào kùn-nan , qítā rén jiù huì

{a hair} · not still · hesitating -ly stretch · out helping · hand [Proverbs] [we] with [congregation] inside
háo-bù yóu-yù de shēn-chū yuán-shǒu . ([Zhēnyán 17:17](#)) Wǒmen gēn huìzhòng li

[all] [members] [have social contact] not separating males females old young this shows · clearly [we]
suǒyǒu chéngyuán lái-wang , bù fēn nán - nǚ - lǎo - yòu , zhè biǎo-míng wǒmen

certainly · solidly [each other] {are concerned about} · cherish [1 Corinthians]
què-shí “ bǐcǐ guān-huái ”. ([Gēlīnduō Qiánshū 12:25, 26](#))

with {are abiding by} · {are doing} [God's] will 's persons being friends is most · good not · passable 's
Gēn zūn-xíng Shàngdì zhǐyì de rén zuò péngyou, shì zuì-hǎo bú-guò de

[to completion] at Jehovah's [Witnesses] at · among you exactly can {look for} · {with results} this · [kind] 's
le . Zài Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén dāng-zhōng, nǐ jiù néng zhǎo-zhào zhè-yàng de

persons thousand · {ten thousand} [times] [must not] let [any] thing obstruct · hinder you with [us]
rén , qiān-wàn búyào ràng rènhe shì zǔ'ài nǐ gēn wǒmen

[having social contact] {only then} good
láiwang cái hǎo .

meetings {before ↔} · {after ↔} [with each other] [having social contact] has what benefit · places
■ Jùhuì qián·hòu bǐcǐ láiwang yǒu shénme yì·chu ?

you make · plan what time {to come} [to attend] meetings {to recognize} · {to know} one · [time] [our]
■ Nǐ dǎ·suan shénme shíhou lái cānjiā jùhuì , rèn·shi yí·xià wǒmen de
[congregation]
huìzhòng ?

Madagascar	Norway	Lebanon	Italy
Mǎdájiasījīā	Nuówēi	Líbānèn	Yídàlì

[7th] lesson Dì 7 Kè

[our] meetings have what inside · contained Wǒmen de Jùhuì Yǒu Shénme Nèi·róng ? ^

early · period [Christ] · followers ' meetings {[of main] · importance were [as] one · group singing · [songs] [praying]
Zǎo·qī Jīdū·tú de jùhuì zhǔ·yào shì yì·qǐ chàng·shī , dǎogào ,

{loudly and clearly} · reading [the] holy · Scriptures and {talking about} · [explaining] scripture · writings
lǎng·dú Shèng·jīng hé jiǎng·jiě jīng·wén .

[1 Corinthians] [our] meetings with early · period [Christ] · followers ' {are very} mutually · similar
([Gēlín·duō Qiánshū 14:26](#)) Wǒmen de jùhuì gēn zǎo·qī Jīdū·tú de hěn xiāng·sì .

raise · provide based · on [the Bible] 's solid · {to use} pointing · leading
Tí·gōng jī·yú Shèngjīng de shí·yòng zhǐ·yǐn

[congregations] commonly · usually at [Saturday] or [Sunday] assemble up · {to come} {to listen to} one [mw]
Huìzhòng tōng·cháng zài xīngqīliù huò xīngqīrì jùjí qī·lai , língtīng yí ge 30

[minutes] ' [Bible] [talk] [talk] helps listening · crowd {to understand} · clearly [the Bible] with
fēnzhōng de **Shèngjīng yǎnjiǎng** , yǎnjiǎng bāngzhù tīng·zhòng míng·bai Shèngjīng gēn

[our] life · living and time · era has what involvement · relation listening · crowd will with speak·er
wǒmen de shēng·huó hé shí·dài yǒu shénme guān·xi , tīng·zhòng huì gēn jiǎng·zhě

[as] one · group {turn [pages]} · {to read} [the Bible] [talk] concludes · {gets tied up} {after ←} is one [hour] 's
yì·qí fān·yuè Shèngjīng. Yǎnjiǎng jié·shù hòu , shì yì xiǎoshí de

["Watchtower"] study · investigation class discussing one {[written] piece [of]} [*The Watchtower*] study · reading edition
Shǒuwàngtái Yán·jiū Bān , tāolùn yì piān Shǒuwàngtái yán·dú bǎn

's [article] [all] persons even [may] raise · hand {to make} · answer this · [mw] study · investigation class can
de wénzhāng, suǒyǒu rén dōu kěyǐ jǔ·shǒu zuò·dá . Zhèi·ge yán·jiū bān néng

help [us] at life · living upon {to comply with} · {to use} [the Bible] 's [principles] in same · one week
bāngzhù wǒmen zài shēng·huó shang yìng·yòng Shèngjīng de yuánzé . Zài tóng·yī zhōu

inside entire · globe ten {ten thousands} {more than ←} {groups of} [congregations] all study · read mutually · alike 's
lǐ , quán·qiú shí wàn duō qún huìzhòng dōu yán·dú xiāng·tóng de

[articles]
wénzhāng.

raise [our] teaching · guiding abilities · powers in week within [we] also
Tíshēng wǒmen de jiào·dǎo néng·lì Zài zhōu zhōng wǒmen yě

[conduct] one time meeting this · [mw] meeting {is divided into} three [mw] parts [first] part is [minutes] '
jǔxíng yí cì jùhuì , zhèi·ge jùhuì fēn sān ge bùfēn. Dì·yī bùfēn shì 30 fēnzhōng de

[congregation] studying · scriptures class using asking · answering direction · style {moved forward} · implemented
Huìzhòng Yán·jīng Bān , yǐ wèn·dá fāng·shì jìn·xíng ,

{to help} [us] {to add to} · {to deepen} towards [Bible] [principles] and [prophecies] ' [understanding] [second]
bāngzhù wǒmen jiā·shēn duì Shèngjīng yuánzé hé yùyán de liǎojiě . Dì·èr

part is [minutes] ' **[Theocratic Ministry School]** [we] will {in advance} · review [the Bible] 's [some]
bùfēn shì 30 fēnzhōng de **Chuándào Xùnliànbān** . Wǒmen huì yù·xí Shèngjīng de yìxiē

chapters · [verses] {like that} · afterwards at meeting time [with each other] mutually · flow read · scriptures hearts · gotten
zhāng·jié , rán·hòu zài jùhuì shí bǐcǐ jiāo·liú dú·jīng xīn·dé .

{take hold of [next]} · -ing is training · drilling · class school · students doing simple · short 's class · room
Jiē·zhe shì xùn·liàn·bān xué·sheng zuò jiǎn·duǎn de kè·táng

practice · exercises guiding · teacher will {comment on} school · students ' showing · revealing {to help}
liàn·xí , dǎo·shī huì pínglùn xué·sheng de biǎo·xiàn , bāngzhù

school · students {to raise} · high {loudly and clearly} · reading and speaking · words ' skills [1 Timothy]
xué·sheng tí·gāo lǎng·dú hé jiǎng·huà de jìqiǎo. ([Tímótài Qiánshū 4:13](#))

[third] part is [minutes] ' **[Service Meeting]** through (adv) · passing [talks]
Dì·sān bùfēn shì 30 fēnzhōng de **Chuándào Gōngzuò Jùhuì** , tōng·guò yǎnjiǎng,

{showings of} · models and inquiring · chats helping [us] having · effectiveness -ly {to teach} · {to instruct}
shì·fàn hé fǎng·tán bāngzhù wǒmen yǒu·xiào de jiào·dǎo

other · people [Bible] knowledge
bié·ren Shèngjīng zhīshi .

you come [to attend] [our] meetings {then will} not difficultly see · out [these] meetings raise · provide
Nǐ lái cānjiā wǒmen de jùhuì , jiù bù nán kàn·chū zhèixiē jùhuì tí·gōng

excellent · quality 's [Bible] education Isaiah · book
yōu-zhì de Shèngjīng jiàoyù . ([Yísàiyà-shū 54:13](#))

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings have what inside · contained
■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de jùhuì yǒu shénme nèi-róng ?

you {are making} · plan [to attend] which one [mw] meeting
■ Nǐ dǎ-suan cānjiā nǐ yí ge jùhuì ?

New · Zealand	Japan	Uganda	Lithuania
Xīn-xīlán	Rìběn	Wūgāndá	Lìtáowǎn

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

read meetings inside must {talk about} 's [material] leave · {attention [on]} you [can] from [the Bible]
Dúdu jùhuì li yào jiǎng de zīliào , liú-yì nǐ kěyǐ cóng Shèngjīng

learn · {arriving at} what solid · {to use} 's knowledge
xué-dào shénme shí-yòng de zhīshi .

[8th] lesson

Dì 8 Kè

for · what [we] for meetings {very well} [dress up]
Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Wèi Jùhuì Hǎohāo Dǎban ? ^

Jehovah's [Witnesses] [attend] meetings times even [dress up] getting orderly · neat upright · sober you have
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén cānjiā jùhuì shí dōu dǎban de zhěng-qí duān-zhuāng, nǐ yǒu

not · have from this [brochure] 's pictures · [mw] seen · out this point for · what [we] this · [so]
méi-yǒu cóng běn cèzi de tú-piàn kàn-chū zhèi diǎn ne? Wèi-shénme wǒmen zhè-me

{[as] important} · view selves ' clothes · worn [way of dressing]
zhòng-shì zìjǐ de yī-zhuó dǎban ne?

{to show} · clearly [we] respect · {assign weightiness to} [God] [God] {looking at} people
Biǎo-míng wǒmen zūn-zhòng Shàngdì Shàngdì kàn rén

certainly · solidly not · will only {look at} outside · appearance [1 Samuel] but · is [we] assemble
què-shí bú·huì zhǐ kàn wài-biǎo . (Sāmǔ'ěrì Shàng 16:7) Dàn-shì, wǒmen jùjí

up · {to come} {to worship} [God] times even {[with] inner feelings} · heart thirst · hope towards [God] and
qī-lai chóngbài Shàngdì shí , dōu zhōng-xīn kě-wàng duì Shàngdì hé

[Christ] · follower {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} {to express} · {to show}
Jīdū-tú dì-xiong zǐ-mèi biǎo-shì

respect · {assigning of weightiness} {[as] one} · kind coming {to say} one [mw] person {going up to} law · court {to see}
zūn-zhòng . Yī-bān lái shuō , yí ge rén shàng fǎ-tíng jiàn

law · officeholder think · certainly will {because of} · for respecting · {assigning weightiness to} [his] [status] thus
fǎ-guān , xiǎng-bì huì yīn-wei zūn-zhòng tā de shēnfen ér

leave · {attention [on]} self 's [way of dressing] same · [way] [we] meetings times clothes · worn upright · sober
liú-yì zìjǐ de dǎban . Tóng-yàng, wǒmen jùhuì shí yī-zhuó duān-zhuāng

[appropriate] also can show · clearly selves respect · {assign weightiness to} tries · judges whole earth 's Lord
détǐ , yě néng biǎo-míng zìjǐ zūn-zhòng “shēn-pàn quán dì de Zhǔ”

Jehovah [God] respect · {assign weightiness to} used · {to come} {to worship} him 's place
Yēhéhuá Shàngdì, zūn-zhòng yòng-lái chóngbài tā de chùsuǒ.

[Genesis]
(Chuàngshìjì 18:25)

back · {to reflect} out [we] maintain · {abide by} 's standards [the Bible]
Fǎn-yìng chū wǒmen chí-shǒu de biāozhǔn Shèngjīng

admonishes · encourages [Christ] · followers clothes · worn {must be} upright · sober back · reflecting healthy · whole 's
quàn-miǎn Jīdū-tú yī-zhuó yào “duān-zhuāng, fǎn-yìng jiàn-quán de

thinking well with respecting · [serving] [God] 's people this · [mw] [identity] mutually · {to match}
sīxiǎng”, hǎo gēn jìng-fèng Shàngdì de rén zhèi-ge shēnfen xiāng-chèn .

[1 Timothy] clothes · worn upright · sober [is] meaning · flavour · -ing not · will {put on}
(Tímótài Qiánshū 2:9, 10) Yī-zhuó “duān-zhuāng”, yì-wèi-zhe bú·huì chuān

extravagant · luxurious or sexual · feeling exposing · revealing 's clothes · attire causing people {to fix on [with]} · eyes
shē-huá huò xìng-gǎn bào-lù de fú-zhuāng lìng rén zhù-mù .

[we] have healthy · whole 's thinking then will choose [some] beautiful · looking [tasteful] 's clothing
Wǒmen yǒu “ jiàn-quán de sīxiǎng”, jiù huì xuǎnzé yìxiē měi-guān dàfang de yīfu ,

not · {will be} clothes · worn not {in good order} or {put on} strange · attire bizarre · clothes {according to} above · related
bú·huì yī-zhuó bù zhěng huò chuān qí-zhuāng - yì-fú . Àn shàng-shù

[Bible] [principles] coming [to dress up] [we] [can] have numbers · many choices not · will lose · away [personal]
Shèngjīng yuánzé lái dǎban , wǒmen kěyǐ yǒu xǔ-duō xuǎnzé, bú·huì shī-qù gèrén

style [we] [dress up] getting beautiful · looking [appropriate] then not · [needing] one · word one · phrase also
fēnggé. Wǒmen dǎban de měi-guān dé tǐ , jiù bú-yòng yì-yán - yì-yǔ yě

can glorify [God] for [our] saving · Lord [God] 's teaching increase · [glory]
néng “róngyào Shàngdì” “wèi wǒmen de Jiù-zhǔ Shàngdì de jiàoxun zēng-guāng ”.

Titus · book [1 Peter] [we] meetings times clothes · worn upright · sober [appropriate] also will
(Tíduō-shū 2:10; Bǐdé Qiánshū 2:12) Wǒmen jùhuì shí yī-zhuó duān-zhuāng déti , yě huì

let other · people feel · getting worshipping Jehovah is beautiful · good 's thing
ràng bié-ren jué-de chóngbài Yēhéhuá shì měi-hǎo de shì .

[must not] {because of} · for clothes · worn thus not · dare {to arrive at} [Kingdom] [Hall] [to attend] meetings
Búyào yīn-wei yī-zhuó ér bù-gǎn dào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ cānjiā jùhuì .

clothes · worn only · {need to be} tidy · clean [tasteful] [appropriate] then {all right} [to completion] {do not} · [need to be]
Yī-zhuó zhǐ-yào zhěng-jié, dàfang déti jiù xíng le , bú-yòng

{held high} · expensive or past · portion [exquisite]
áng-guì huò guò-fèn kǎojiu .

[we] worship [God] times clothes · worn [appropriate] for · what ten · portions weighty · needed
■ Wǒmen chóngbài Shàngdì shí yī-zhuó déti wèi-shénme shí-fēn zhòng-yào ?

relating · to clothes · worn [way of dressing] [the Bible] has what [principles]
■ Guān-yú yī-zhuó dǎban , Shèngjīng yǒu shénme yuánzé ?

Iceland	Mexico	Guinea	Bissau	Philippines
Bīngdǎo	Mòxīgē	Jǐnèiyà - Bǐshào	Fēilùbīn	

[9th] lesson Dì 9 Kè

what · [way] {in advance} · {to review} meetings [material] most · well
Zěn-yàng Yù-xí Jùhuì Zīliào Zuì-hǎo ? ^

you [if] {are now} with Jehovah's [Witnesses] studying [the Bible] think · certainly will {in advance} · review must
Nǐ rúguǒ zhèng gēn Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén xué Shèngjīng, xiǎng-bì huì yù-xí yào

study 's [material] want from meeting {to get} · {to arrive at} most · great 's benefit · places also most · well
xué de zīliào . Yào cóng jùhuì dé-dào zuì-dà de yì-chu , yě zuì-hǎo

{in advance} · {to review} meeting must {talk about} 's [material] you cultivate · {to completion} · -ed this · [mw] good
yù-xí jùhuì yào jiǎng de zīliào . Nǐ yǎng-chéng-le zhèi-ge hǎo

habit · {accustomed to} then will receive · benefits without · exhaustion
xí·guàn , jiù huì shòu·yì - wú·qióng .

select appropriate 's time · within and surrounding · situation you what time
Xuǎnzé héshì de shí·jiān hé huán·jìng Nǐ shénme shíhou

most can gather · centrally [mind] is [early] · morning {compared to} · like opening · beginning work · doing
zuì néng jí·zhōng jīngshén? Shì qīng·chén , bǐ·rú kāi·shǐ gōng·zuò

it · before [or] evening · upon {compared to} · like children {have gone up to} · bed it · after even · figuring can · use
zhī·qián? Háishi wǎn·shang , bǐ·rú háizi shàng·chuáng zhī·hòu? Jiù·suàn kě·yòng

's [time] {is not} much also must {think about} to · bottom can allocate · out [how much] [time] {once it} · dawns
de shíjiān bù duō , yě yào xiǎngxiang dào·dǐ néng bō·chū duōshao shíjiān; yí·dàn

decide -ed then {expend to limit} · amount not · {to require} {to let} [any] thing hinder you {in advance} · reviewing
juéding le , jiù jìn·liàng bú·yào ràng rènhé shì fáng'ài nǐ yù·xí .

{look for} [mw] quiet 's [place] {turn off} · {[to the point of] falling away} [radio] [television] [computer] and
Zhǎo ge ānjìng de dìfang , guān·diào shōuyīnjī , diànshìjī , diànnǎo hé

{mobile phone} etc. {so as to} · avoid dividing · heart {in advance} · reviewing {before ←} first [praying] this [can]
shǒujī dēngdēng , yǐ·miǎn fēn·xīn . Yù·xí qián xiān dǎogào , zhè kěyǐ

help you {to release} · down life · living 's vexations · worries [with] concentrating · heart {to study} [God] 's
bāngzhù nǐ fàng·xia shēng·huó de fán·nǎo , zhuān·xīn xuéxí Shàngdì de

Word [Philippians] · book
Huàyuǐ . ([Féilǐbǐ·shū 4:6, 7](#))

mark down weighty · points {in advance} · prepare at meeting time
Huà xia zhòng·diǎn , yù·bèi zài jùhuì shí

{to make} · answer first hold [article] swiftly · read one {time through} {that is} {look at} [article] 's [title]
zuò·dá Xiān bǎ wénzhāng liú·lǎn yí biàn , jí kànkàn wénzhāng de tímù ,

{think about} each [mw] small · [heading] with master · subject 's involvement · relation {look at} inserted · pictures and
xiǎngxiang měi ge xiǎo·biāotí gēn zhǔ·tí de guān·xi , kànkàn chā·tú hé

review · topics inserted · pictures and review · topics will [emphasize] [article] 's important · points
wēnxí·tí , chā·tú hé wēnxí·tí huì qiángdiào wénzhāng de yào·diǎn .

{take hold of [next]} · -ing {one by one} paragraphs read {look for} {with each other} · involved [questions] ' [answers]
Jiē·zhe zhú duàn yuèdú , zhǎozhao xiāng·guān wèntí de dá'àn ,

examine · {go over} reference · study scripture · writings {think about} scripture · writings what · [ways] support [article]
chá·yuè cān·kǎo jīng·wén , xiǎngxiang jīng·wén zěn·yàng zhīchí wénzhāng

's discussion · points [Acts] {looked for [and]} · {arrived at} [answer] {after ←} mark down [some]
de lùn·diǎn . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 17:11](#)) Zhǎo·dào dá'àn hòu , huà xia yìxiē

can cause you {to think} · up [answer] 's weighty · needed characters · {key points} this · [way] meeting time you then
néng shǐ nǐ xiǎng·qǐ dá'àn de zhòng·yào zì·yǎn . Zhè·yàng , jùhuì shí nǐ jiù

[can] raise · hand use self 's words simple · short -ly {to make} · answer [to completion]
kěyǐ jǔ·shǒu , yòng zìjǐ de huà jiǎn·duǎn de zuò·dá le .

you each [week] even for meetings {in advance} · review {in detail} · read not · same 's [material] then [can] for
Nǐ měi xīngqī dōu wèi jùhuì yù-xí , xì-dú bù-tóng de zīliào , jiù kěyǐ wèi

[your] [Bible] knowledge treasure · storehouse increase wealth · treasures Matthew blessings · news
nǐ de Shèngjīng zhīshi “bǎo-kù” zēngtiān cái-bǎo . (Mǎtài Fú-yīn 13:51, 52)

[in order to] cultivate habit · {accustomed to} {in advance} · {to review} meetings ' [material] you [can] do what
■ Wèile péiyǎng xí-guàn yù-xí jùhuì de zīliào , nǐ kěyǐ zuò shénme?

you [can] what · [way] do {for it to be} · convenient at meeting time {to raise} · hand {to make} · answer
■ Nǐ kěyǐ zěn-yàng zuò , yǐ-biàn zài jùhuì shí jǔ-shǒu zuò-dá ?

Cambodia Ukraine
Jiǎnpǔzhài Wūkèlán

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

using this · {literary composition} {that which [it]} {speaks of} 's directions · methods {in advance} · review
Yòng běn-wén suǒ shuō de fāng-fǎ , yù-xí

[The Watchtower] study · investigation class or [congregation] studying · Scriptures class ' [material]
Shǒuwàngtái Yán-jiū Bān huò Huìzhòng Yán-jīng Bān de zīliào .

{do not} · hinder requesting [Bible] [teacher] {to help} · {[with] busyness} {in advance} · {to prepare} at meeting
Bù-fáng qǐng Shèngjīng lǎoshī bāng-máng , yù-bèi zài jùhuì

time {[in] return} · {to answer} one [mw] [question]
shí huí-dá yí ge wèntí .

[10th] lesson

Dì 10 Kè

[family] worship is what
“Jiāting Chóngbài” Shì Shénme? ^

from · {ancient times} [since] Jehovah one · straight {has hoped} each [mw] [family] {every one} can allocate · out
Zì-gǔ yǐlái , Yēhéhuá yì-zhí xīwàng měi ge jiāting dōu néng bō-chū

[time] {to bind} · {to consolidate} with him [as well as] family · persons ' involvements · relations [Deuteronomy]
shíjiān gǒng-gù gēn tā yíji jiā-rén de guān-xi . ([Shēnmìngjì 6:6, 7](#))

{because of} · this Jehovah's [Witnesses] each [week] even place · arrange [time] [to conduct] [family] worship
Yīn-cǐ , Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén měi xīngqī dōu ān-pái shíjiān jǔxíng jiāting chóngbài,

also exactly · is entire family's persons at light · relaxed 's spirit · atmosphere under roots · {according to}
yě jiù-shì zhèng jiā rén zài qīng-sōng de qì-fēn xia , gēn-jù

family · persons ' needs discussing [some] [Bible] [material] you [if] alone · reside also [can] place · arrange
jiā-rén de xūyào tāolùn yìxiē Shèngjīng zīliào . Nǐ rúguǒ dú-jū , yě kěyǐ ān-pái

one [mw] [time] {to drill into} · {to study} self · selected 's [Bible] lesson · subject {making use of} · this
yí ge shíjiān zuān-yán zì-xuǎn de Shèngjīng kè-tí , jiè-cǐ

{to draw} close to} [God]
qīnjìn Shàngdì.

{to draw} close to} Jehovah 's time · within [you [plural]] must {draw} close to} [God]
Qīnjìn Yēhéhuá de shí-jiān “ Nǐmen yào qīnjìn Shàngdì,

[God] then will {draw} close to} [you [plural]] James · book [we] study · read [the Bible] {in detail} · {look at}
Shàngdì jiù huì qīnjìn nǐmen .” ([Yǎgè-shū 4:8](#)) Wǒmen yán-dú Shèngjīng, xì-kàn

Jehovah 's special · qualities and doings · acts then can towards him have more deep 's recognition · knowledge
Yēhéhuá de tè-zhì hé zuò-wéi , jiù néng duì tā yǒu gèng shēn de rèn-shi .

opening · beginning each week [family] worship 's one [mw] simple direction · method is first [as] one · group
Kāi-shǐ měi zhōu jiāting chóngbài de yí ge jiǎndān fāng-fǎ shì, xiān yì-qǐ

{loud and clear} · reading [the Bible] {compared to} · like {loud and clear} · reading each week [Theocratic Ministry School]
lǎng-dú Shèngjīng, bǐ-rú lǎng-dú měi zhōu Chuándào Xùnliànban

selected · {to read} 's scripture · writings family · persons [can] {in turns} · flow {loudly and clearly} · {to read}
xuǎn-dú de jīng-wén ; jiā-rén kěyǐ lún-liú lǎng-dú ,

{like that} · afterwards say from scripture · writings learned · {arrived at} what
rán-hòu shuōshuō cóng jīng-wén xué-dào shénme.

{to bind} · {to consolidate} [family] 's time · within entire family's persons [as] one · group
Gǒng-gù jiāting de shí-jiān Zhèng jiā rén yì-qǐ

study · read [the Bible] husbands' · wives' feelings · emotions {will be} more good fathers · mothers and
yán-dú Shèngjīng, fū-fù gǎn-qíng huì gèng hǎo , fù-mǔ hé

sons · daughters also {will be} more close [family] worship should be pleasing · happy 's amply · {full with}
ér-nǚ yě huì gèng qīnmì. Jiāting chóngbài yīnggāi shì yú-kuài de, chōng-mǎn

fusing · harmoniously 's spirit · atmosphere be one week at · within [everyone] all hotly · eagerly expects · awaits
róng-qià de qì-fēn , shì yì zhōu dāng-zhōng dàijiā dōu rè-qiè qī-dài

' time · scene fathers · mothers [can] roots · {according to} sons · daughters ' years · ages choose [some] with
de shí-guāng . Fù-mǔ kěyǐ gēn-jù ér-nǚ de nián-líng , xuǎnzé yìxiē gēn

sons · daughters have {corresponding to} · {selves} involvement · relation 's words · subjects {compared to} · like
ér-nǚ yǒu qiè-shēn guān-xi de huà-tí , bǐ-rú

what · [way] {to respond to} · {to hand sth. over to} at learning · school met · {arrived at} 's [problem] not · hindering
zěn-yàng yìng-fu zài xué-xiào yù-dào de nántí , bù-fáng

referencing · studying [The Watchtower] and [Awake!] 's [articles] [you [plural]] also [may] [as] one · group
cān-kǎo Shǒuwàngtái hé Jǐngxǐng! de wénzhāng. Nǐmen yě kěyǐ yì-qǐ

practice · exercise meetings must sing 's [songs] [family] worship concludes · {gets tied up} {after ←} [everyone]
liàn-xí jùhuì yào chàng de shīgē . Jiāting chóngbài jié-shù hòu , dàiā

[may] eat some tea · refreshments
kěyǐ chī xiē chá-diǎn .

[family] worship is one {section of} precious · valuable time · scenery can help family within [all]
Jiāting chóngbài shì yí duàn bǎo-guì shí-guāng , néng bāngzhù jiā zhōng suǒyǒu

persons all {to like} · {to love} [God] 's Word [you [plural]] each [week] [conduct] [family] worship
rén dōu xǐ-ài Shàngdì de Huàyǔ . Nǐmen měi xīngqī jǔxíng jiāting chóngbài ,

{will certainly} {be covered by} [God] greatly granting blessings [Psalm]
bì méng Shàngdì dàdà cì fú . (Shīpiān 1:1-3)

for · what [we] place · arrange [time] [to conduct] [family] worship
■ Wèi-shénme wǒmen ān-pái shíjiān jǔxíng jiāting chóngbài?

[conducting] [family] worship times fathers · mothers [can] what · [ways] cause entire family's persons all
■ Jǔxíng jiāting chóngbài shí , fù-mǔ kěyǐ zěn-yàng lìng zhěng jiā rén dōu

happy · in · it · inside
lè-zài-qí-zhōng ?

Korea	Brazil	Australia	Guinea
Hánguó	Bāxī	Àodàliyà	Jǐnèiyà

try {looking at} SHÌSHI KÀN

ask [congregation] inside 's people what · [ways] [to conduct] [family] worship separately · outside
Wènwen huìzhòng li de rén zěn-yàng jǔxíng jiāting chóngbài. Lìng-wài ,

{look at} [Kingdom] [Hall] has what [published] · things [can] use · {to come} {to teach} · {to guide}
kànkàn Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ yǒu shénme chūbǎn-wù , kěyǐ yòng-lái jiào-dǎo

[your] children {to recognize} · {to know} Jehovah
nǐ de háizi rèn-shi Yēhéhuá.

[11th] lesson
Dì 11 Kè

for · what [we] [attend] large · assemblies
Wèi·shénme Wǒmen Cānjiā Dà·huì ? ^

inserted · pictures within 's people [how] [happy] for · what because · for [they] exactly · {are now}
Chā-tú zhōng de rén duō kāixīn ! Wèi·shénme ne? Yīn·wei tāmen zhèng·zài

[attending] Jehovah's [Witnesses] [are conducting] 's large · assembly in ancient · era [God] 's
cānjiā Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén jǔxíng de dà·huì . Zài gǔ·dài , Shàngdì de

servant · persons {according to} [his] instructions one year three times [conducted] large · type assemblies
pú·rén àn tā de fēnfu yì nián sān cì jǔxíng dà·xíng jíhuì .

[Deuteronomy] current · [day] [we] also thirst · hope [to attend] large · assemblies with numbers many
([Shēnmìngjì 16:16](#)) Jīn·tiān , wǒmen yě kě·wàng cānjiā dà·huì , gēn xǔxǔ - duōduō

's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} joyfully · {to gather} · one · [mw] [we]
de dì·xiong zǐ·mèi huān·jù·yì·táng . Wǒmen

each · year [conduct] three times large · assemblies separated · differentiated are as · {scheduled time} one [day] 's
měi·nián jǔxíng sān cì dà·huì , fēn·bié shì wéi·qī yì tiān de

[circuit] special · distinct large · assembly two [days] ' [circuit] large · assembly and three [days] ' district
fēnqū tè·bié dà·huì , liǎng tiān de fēnqū dà·huì hé sān tiān de qūyù

large · assembly [attending] large · assemblies towards [us] has what benefit · places
dà·huì . Cānjiā dà·huì duì wǒmen yǒu shénme yì·chu ne?

bind · consolidate [our] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body ancient · era
Gǒng·gù wǒmen de dì·xiong tuán·tǐ Gǔ·dài

Israelite · people in congregated · multitudes assembled 's times [praised] Jehovah un-usually joyful [we]
Yísèliè-rén “zài huì·zhòng jùjí de shíhou” zànměi Yēhéhuá, fēi·cháng xǐlè ; wǒmen

in large · assemblies inside {[as] one} · together worship [God] also un-usually joyful [Psalm]
zài dà·huì li yì·tóng chóngbài Shàngdì, yě fēi·cháng xǐlè . ([Shīpiān 26:12](#); [111:1](#))

large · assemblies let [us] have opportunities with [other] [congregations] and lands · regions ' Jehovah's
Dà·huì ràng wǒmen yǒu jīhuì gēn qítā huìzhòng hé dì·qū de Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses] {each other} · {to meet} and [associate] midday · {at ←} [everyone] at large · assembly
Jiànzhèngrén xiāng·jù hé jiāowǎng. Wú·jiān dàjiā zài dà·huì

{gathering place} · grounds or nearby {[as] one} · together [eats] · meals [can] recognize · know more numerous new
chǎng-dì huò fùjìn yì-tóng yòng-shàn , kěyǐ rèn-shi gèng duō xīn

friends [Acts] in large · assemblies inside [we] personally · bodily [personally] · [experience]
péngyou. ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 2:42](#)) Zài dà-huì li , wǒmen qīn-shēn tǐ-yàn

{arriving at} entire · [mw] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body abundantly · overflow-ing love this love
dào “ zhěng-gè dì-xiong tuán-tǐ ” yáng-yì-zhe ài , zhè ài

makes whole world · extent 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} united · formed
shǐ quán shì-jìè de dì-xiong zǐ-mèi tuán-jíè -

{in union [as]} · one [1 Peter]
hé-yī . ([Bǐdé Qiánshū 2:17](#))

bind · consolidate [us] with [God] 's involvement · relation ancient · era
Gōng-gù wǒmen gēn Shàngdì de guān-xi Gǔ-dài

Israelite · people {listened to} related · to [the] holy · Scriptures 's detailed · fine solving · explaining because
Yísèliè-rén língtīng guān-yú Shèng-jīng de xiáng-xì jiě-shì , yīn

understand · clearly · -ed {that which [they]} [heard] 's words thus received · benefits Nehemiah · record
“ míng-bai-le suǒ tīngjian de huà ” ér shòu-yì . ([Níxīmǐ-jì 8:8, 12](#))

current · [day] [we] very {[as] precious} · view large · assemblies raise · provide 's [Bible] teaching · guiding
Jīn-tiān , wǒmen hěn zhēn-shì dà-huì tí-gōng de Shèngjīng jiào-dǎo .

each [mw] large · assembly {every one} uses certain [verse of] scripture · writing as master · subject
Měi ge dà-huì dōu yǐ mǒu jié jīng-wén wéi zhǔ-tí ,

through (adv) · passing excellent · splendid 's [talks] serial [talks] and {gone through} · experiences
tōng-guò jīng-cǎi de yǎnjiǎng , xiliè yǎnjiǎng hé jīng-lì

re-enactments teaches · guides [us] what · [way] at life · living upon {to abide by} · {to do} [God] 's will
chóng-yǎn , jiào-dǎo wǒmen zěn-yàng zài shēng-huó shang zūn-xíng Shàngdì de zhǐyì.

have · some [Christ] · followers will accept inquiring · chats {speak of} [they] in current this {section of} difficult
Yǒu-xiē Jīdū-tú huì jiēshòu fǎng-tán , shuōshuo tāmen zài xiànjīn zhèi duàn jiānnán

's [days] what · [ways] {are overcoming} · {into submission} hardships · difficulties [their] {gone through} · experiences
de rìzi zěn-yàng kè-fú kùn-nan , tāmen de jīng-lì

stimulate · encourage [us] {to continue} {according to} [Christ] · follower [principles] {to live} district
jī-lì wǒmen jìxù àn Jīdū-tú yuánzé shēnghuó. Qūyù

large · assemblies also have dramas {to make} [the Bible] 's accounts · records live · appear eyes · before letting
dà-huì hái yǒu xìjù , shǐ Shèngjīng de jì-zǎi huó-xiàn yǎn-qián , ràng

[us] get · {arrive at} teaching · benefits each [mw] large · assembly {every one} [conducts] immersion · ceremony
wǒmen dé-dào jiào-yì . Měi ge dà-huì dōu jǔxíng jìn-lǐ ,

people [can] through (adv) · passing receiving · immersion show · clearly selves dedicate · -ed [selves] {to give to}
rén kěyǐ tōng-guò shòu-jìn biǎo-míng zìjǐ xiàn-le shēn gěi

[God]
Shàngdì.

[attending] large · assemblies for · what makes people joyful · happy

■ Cānjiā dà-huì wèi-shénme lìng rén huān-xǐ ?

you [attending] large · assembly [can] get · {arrive at} what benefit · places

■ Nǐ cānjiā dà-huì kěyǐ dé-dào shénme yì-chu ?

Mexico	Germany · nation	Botswana	Nicaragua	Italy
Mòxīgē	Dé-guó	Bóciwǎnà	Níjǐālāguā	Yìdài

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

[if] you want {to advance} · one · step {to recognize} · {to know} [our]
Rúguǒ nǐ xiǎng jìn-yí-bù rèn-shi wǒmen de

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body please come [to attend] large · assembly [your] [Bible]
dì-xiong tuán-tǐ , qǐng lái cānjiā dà-huì . Nǐ de Shèngjīng

[teacher] [can] give you {to look at} [previous] one [mw] large · assembly 's [programme] · list {to let} you
lǎoshī kěyǐ gěi nǐ kànkàn shàng yí ge dà-huì de jiémù-biǎo , ràng nǐ

[know] large · assemblies ' [contents] hold [next] one [mw] large · assembly 's days · {scheduled times} and
zhīdào dà-huì de nèiróng . Bǎ xià yí ge dà-huì de rì-qī hé

land · point {to record} at monthly · calendar upon {expend to limit} · amount {to come} [to attend]
dì-diǎn jì zài yuè-lì shang , jìn-liàng lái cānjiā .

[12th] lesson

Dì 12 Kè

[we] what · [ways] proclaim · publicize [God] 's [Kingdom]
Wǒmen Zěn-yàng Xuān-yáng Shàngdì de Wángguó? ^

Jesus {went from} · world {before ←} not · long said this [kingdom] 's good [news] {will be} spread · everywhere
Yēsū qù-shì qián bù-jiǔ , shuō: “Zhè wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi huì chuán-biàn

universally · heaven · under to [all] nations · groups {to do} [witnessing] {arrived at} · time end · conclusion then will
pǔ·tiān·xià , duì suǒyǒu guó·zú zuò jiànzhèng; dào·shí zhōng·jié jiù huì

come · arrive Matthew blessings · news what · [way] then can hold [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news]
lái·dào .” ([Mǎtài](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [24:14](#)) Zěn·yàng cái néng bǎ Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi

{to spread} · everywhere whole · globe direction · method exactly · is {to follow} Jesus at earth · upon time 's
chuán·biàn quán·qiú ne? Fāng·fǎ jiù·shì gēnsuí Yēsū zài dì·shang shí de

doing · ways Luke blessings · news
zuò·fǎ . ([Lùjiā](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [8:1](#))

{ascend to} · doors {to visit} Jesus trained · drilled {school of thought} · disciples
Dēng·mén bàifǎng Yēsū xùn·liàn mén·tú

{one after another} · households {one by one} · doors {to spread} · {to speak of} [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news]
āi·jiā - zhú·hù chuán·jiǎng Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi.

Matthew blessings · news [Acts] [C.E.] [century] spread · {spoke of}
([Mǎtài](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [10:11-13](#); [Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn](#) [5:42](#); [20:20](#)) Gōngyuán 1 shìjì , chuán·jiǎng

good [news] 's persons even received · assigning to {pointed to} · set 's [territories] {to spread} · way
hǎo xiāoxi de rén dōu fèng·pài dào zhǐ·dìng de dìqū chuán·dào .

Matthew blessings · news [2 Corinthians] current · [day] [our] spreading · way
([Mǎtài](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [10:5, 6](#); [Gēlín duō Hòushū](#) [10:13](#)) Jīn·tiān , wǒmen de chuán·dào

work · doing also has system has [organization] -ly {moves forward} · {is implemented} each {flock of} [congregation]
gōng·zuò yě yǒu xìtǒng, yǒu zǔzhī de jìn·xíng , měi qún huìzhòng

{every one} received · assigning in certain [mw] {pointed to} · set 's [territory] {to spread} · way this · [way] [we] then
dōu fèng·pài zài mǒu ge zhǐ·dìng de dìqū chuán·dào . Zhè·yàng, wǒmen jiù

can complete · accomplish Jesus {turned over to} · {gave to} [us] 's appointed · task to people · multitude
néng wán·chéng Yēsū jiāo·gěi wǒmen de rèn·wu , “xiàng mín·zhòng

{to spread} · way penetrating · {to bottom} {to do} [witnessing] [Acts]
chuán·dào , chè·dǐ zuò jiànzhèng”. ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn](#) [10:42](#))

{expend to limit} · power {to contact} [all] people Jesus also using · [self] · {to be} · {the standard}
Jìn·lì jiēchù suǒyǒu rén Yēsū yě yǐ·shēn·zuò·zé

at public · multitude {gathering areas} · places spread · way {compared to} · like at sea side or well beside
zài gōng·zhòng chǎng·suǒ chuán·dào, bǐ·rú zài hǎi biān huò jǐng páng .

Mark blessings · news John blessings · news current · [day] only · requires situation
([Mǎkě](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [4:1](#); [Yuēhàn](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [4:5-15](#)) Jīn·tiān , zhǐ·yào qíngkuàng

allows · {to be possible} [we] also at public · multitude {gathering areas} · places to people spread · way perhaps
xǔ·kě , wǒmen yě zài gōng·zhòng chǎng·suǒ xiàng rén chuán·dào, huò

is at streets upon or is at business [territories] or is at public · parks [we] also
shì zài jiē shang, huò shì zài shāngyè dìqū , huò shì zài gōng·yuán. Wǒmen yě

through (adv) · passing [telephone] proclaim · publicize good [news] simultaneously · also grasp opportunities with
tōng·guò diànhuà xuān·yáng hǎo xiāoxi, bīng·qiē bǎwò jīhuì gēn

[neighbours] [workmates] [classmates] and relatives {to do} [witnessing] [we] picked · used at · above each {type of} línjū , tóngshì , tóngxué hé qīnqi zuò jiànzhèng. Wǒmen cǎi-yòng yǐ-shàng gè zhǒng

direction · method {has allowed} world · upon {thousands of} {tens of thousands of} people [to hear] · -ed saves people fāng-fǎ , ràng shì-shàng qiānqiān - wàn wàn rén tīngdào-le “zhèngjiù rén

's good [news] [Psalm] de hǎo xiāoxi”. ([Shīpiān 96:2](#))

you will with whom {speak of} [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] {talk about} [God's] [Kingdom] with [his] Nǐ huì gēn shéi shuōshuō Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi, jiǎngjiang Shàngdì Wángguó gēn tā de

{not yet} · come has what involvement · relation this · [mw] good [news] for people brings · {to come} hope wèi-lái yǒu shénme guān-xi ? Zhèi-ge hǎo xiāoxi wèi rén dài-lái xīwàng,

must {to the limit} · quickly tell other · people yào jìn-kuài gàosu bié-ren !

what good [news] {must be} widely as proclaimed · publicized ■ Shénme “hǎo xiāoxi” bixū guǎng wéi xuān-yáng ?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] at spreading · way side · face what · [ways] imitate · {take as a model} Jesus ■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zài chuán-dào fāng-miàn zěn-yàng xiào-fǎ Yēsū?

Spain	Belarus	{Hong Kong}	Peru
Xībānyá	Bái'élúósī	Xiānggǎng	Bilǔ

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

ask [Bible] [teacher] {to show} · example one · [time] {to let} you [know] [can] what · [way] flexible · skilful Qǐng Shèngjīng lǎoshī shì-fàn yí-xià , ràng nǐ zhīdào kěyǐ zěn-yàng jī-qiǎo

-ly with self recognizes · knows ' person discuss learned · {arrived at} 's [Bible] knowledge de gēn zìjǐ rèn-shi de rén tántán xué-dào de Shèngjīng zhīshi .

[13th] lesson
Dì 13 Kè

[pioneers] are {pointing to} what persons “Xiānqū” Shì Zhǐ Shénme Rén ? ^

[pioneer] this · [mw] word often {is used} · {to come} {to point to} first · go · -ers for other · people open · road
“Xiānqū” zhèi-ge cí chángcháng yòng-lái zhǐ xiān-xíng-zhě, wèi bié-ren kāi-lù

’s persons Jesus exactly · was one [mw for person] [pioneer] because · for he received dispatching to earth · upon
de rén . Yēsū jiù-shì yí wèi xiānqū, yīn-wei tā fèng chāi dào dì-shang

{to grasp} · {to do} spreading · way appointed · task for people {to open} · {to open up} getting · saved ’s route · way
zhí-xíng chuán-dào rèn-wu , wèi rén kāi-pì dé-jiù de tú-jìng ,

{to cause} people {to get} eternal · life Matthew blessings · news current · [day] Jehovah’s [Witnesses]
shǐ rén dé yǒng-shēng. (Mǎtài - Fú-yīn 20:28) Jīn-tiān , Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén

{are following} Jesus {expending to limit} · power to people {to spread} · way {to help} people {to become} · as
gēnsuí Yēsū, jìn-lì xiàng rén chuán-dào , bāngzhù rén chéng-wéi

[Christ] · followers Matthew blessings · news [us] at · among have · some persons [even]
Jīdū-tú . (Mǎtài - Fú-yīn 28:19, 20) Wǒmen dāng-zhōng yǒu-xiē rén shènzhì

[apply] {to be} [pioneers]
shēnqǐng zuò “ xiānqū ”.

full · duties spreading · way · [one engaged in the field] each [mw] Jehovah’s [Witness] {every one} is
Quán-zhí chuán-dào-yuán Měi ge Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén dōu shì

spreads · {speaks of} [God’s] [Kingdom] good [news] ’ [publisher] but · is have · some persons [in order]
chuán-jiǎng Shàngdì Wángguó hǎo xiāoxi de chuándàoyuán. Dàn-shì yǒu-xiē rén wèile

{to be} **regular · rules [pioneers]** [with] engraved · intention {have placed} · {have arranged} selves ’ life · living each
zuò **zhèng-guī xiānqū** , kè-yì ān-pái zìjǐ de shēng-huó, měi

month {to use} [hours] {to spread} · way them · among not · few persons choose {to use} comparatively little
yuè yòng 70 xiǎoshí chuán-dào ; qí-zhōng bù-shǎo rén xuǎnzé yòng jiào shǎo

time · within {to work} · {to do} {to work for} · living separately · outside have · some persons accept
shí-jīan gōng-zuò móu-shēng . Lìng-wài , yǒu-xiē rén jiēshòu

appointing · dispatching {to be} **special · distinct [pioneers]** {arrive at} need · demand great ’s lands · regions
wěi-pài zuò **tè-bié xiānqū** , dào xū-qiú dà de dì-qū

{to serve} · {to apply themselves} each month most · few using [hours] {to spread} · way [pioneers] willingly pass
fú-wù , měi yuè zhì-shǎo yòng 130 xiǎoshí chuán-dào . Xiānqū gānyuàn guò

simple · plain ’s life · living deeply · believe Jehovah {will certainly} provide · grant life · living {that which [it]} needs
jiǎn-pǔ de shēng-huó, shēn-xìn Yēhéhuá bì gōng-yìng shēng-huó suǒ xū .

Matthew blessings · news [1 Timothy] spreading · way · [ones engaged in the field] [if]
(Mǎtài - Fú-yīn 6:31-33; Tímótài Qiánshū 6:6-8) Chuán-dào-yuán rúguǒ

not · can full · duties spread · way but in certain [mw] month · portion [can] use or [hours]
bù-néng quán-zhí chuán-dào, dàn zài mǒu ge yuè-fèn kěyǐ yòng 30 huò 50 xiǎoshí

{to spread} · way then [may] in above-mentioned month [apply] {to be} **auxiliary · assisting [pioneers]**
chuán·dào , jiù kěyǐ zài gāi yuè shēnqǐng zuò **fǔ-zhù xiānqū** .

loves [God] also loves other · people like Jesus {[of one] · [way] [we]}
Ài Shàngdì yě ài bié-ren Xiàng Yēsū yí-yàng , wǒmen

leave · attention to current · [day] numbers · many people extremely need {to recognize} · {to know} [God] and [his]
liú-yì dào jīn-tiān xǔ-duō rén jí xū rèn-shi Shàngdì hé tā de

will Mark blessings · news [we] possess ' [Bible] knowledge can let [them] [know]
zhǐyì. (Mǎkě Fú·yīn 6:34) Wǒmen yōngyǒu de Shèngjīng zhīshi , néng ràng tāmen zhīdào

what · [way] at current · [day] {to live} getting happy certainly · believe [the Bible] 's [prophecies] {will certainly}
zěn-yàng zài jīn-tiān huó de kuàilè , què-xìn Shèngjīng de yuán bì

solidly · appear towards [the] {not yet} · come {fill up} · {hearts [with]} hope [pioneers] love other · people [so]
shí-xiàn , duì wèi-lái mǎn-huái xīwàng. Xiānqū ài bié-ren , suǒyǐ

[with] happy · intention use large · {amounts of} time · within and spirit · power {to help} other · people
lè-yì yòng dà-liàng shí-jīan hé jīng-lì bāngzhù bié-ren

{to recognize} · {to know} [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] Matthew blessings · news
rèn-shi Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi. (Mǎtài Fú·yīn 22:39;

[1 Thessalonians] [pioneers] this · [way] do {because of [this]} · thus towards [God] more have
Tiēsālónjǐā Qiánshū 2:8) Xiānqū zhè-yàng zuò , yīn'ér duì Shàngdì gèng yǒu

believing · hearts with him more {[draw] close} selves also {are more} happy [Acts]
xìn-xīn , gēn tā gèng qīnjìn , zìjǐ yě gèng kuàilè. (Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:35)

[pioneers] {pointing to} 's are what persons
■ Xiānqū zhǐ de shì shénme rén ?

for · what have · some persons will be [pioneers] full · duties to people spread · way
■ Wèi-shénme yǒu-xiē rén huì zuò xiānqū , quán-zhí xiàng rén chuán·dào?

Canada {one after another} · households {one by one} · doors spreading · way {presiding over} · running
Jiānádà Āi-jīā - zhú-hù chuán·dào Zhǔ-chí

[Bible] study · investigation studying · reading [the Bible]
Shèngjīng yán·jiū Yán·dú Shèngjīng

[pioneers] [may] [attend] 's training · drilling · classes
XIĀNQŪ KĚYǏ CĀNJIĀ DE XÙN-LIÀN·BĀN

{conform with} qualifications · standards ' regular · rules [pioneers] [may] [attend] as · {scheduled time} two
Hé zī-gé de zhèng-guī xiānqū kěyǐ cānjiā wéi-qī liǎng

weeks ' **[pioneer] training · drilling · class** [single] 's [pioneer] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [if]
zhōu de **Xiānqū Xùn-liàn·bān** . Dúshēn de xiānqū dì-xiong rúguǒ

{accord with} qualifications · standards {also are} [with] willing · intention {to receive} · assigning to
fúhé zī-gé , yòu yuàn-yi fèng-pài dào

need · demand great 's [places] {to spread} · way then [may] report {to attend} as · {scheduled time} two [mw]
xū-qíú dà de dìfang chuán·dào , jiù kěyǐ bào dú wéi-qī liǎng ge

month 's **[single] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [Bible] study · class** [Christ] · follower [couples]
yuè de **Dúshēn Dì-xiong Shèngjīng Yánxí·bān** . Jīdū-tú fūfù

[if] {accord with} qualifications · standards then [may] report {to attend} **[Christ] · follower [couples]**
rúguǒ fúhé zī-gé , jiù kěyǐ bào dú **Jīdū-tú Fūfù**

[Bible] study · class through (adv) · passing [these] cultivations · instructions [pioneers] can
Shèngjīng Yánxí·bān . Tōng-guò zhèxiē péi-xùn , xiānqū néng

penetrating · {to bottom} complete · accomplish selves ' duties · tasks [2 Timothy]
“ chèn-dǐ wán·chéng [zìjǐ] de zhí-wù ”. ([Tímótài Hòushū 4:5](#))

[14th] lesson Dì 14 Kè

[missionaries] are {pointing to} [which] persons
“Tèpài Chuándàojuán” Shì Zhǐ Něixiē Rén ? ^

[if] [could] you {{with} willing} not [with] willing · intention {to leave} · [clear of] family · {native place} and
Rúguǒ kěyǐ , nǐ yuàn bú yuàn-yi lí-kāi jiā-xiāng hé

[family members] {to arrive at} outside · lands {to proclaim} · {to publicize} [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news]
qīnrén , dào wài-dì xuān-yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi ne?

number · in · thousands · counted 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] already · {went through [and]} used this · [kind] 's
Shù-yǐ-qian·jì de Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén , yǐ-jīng yòng zhè-yàng de

doing · moving {to come} {to show} · clearly selves ' heart · voices I {am at} [here] please dispatch me
xíng·dòng lái biǎo·míng zìjǐ de xīn-shēng : “Wǒ zài zhèlǐ! Qǐng chāiqiǎn wǒ!”

Isaiah · book [they] [with] willing · intention this · [way] do are imitating · {taking as a model} had · history · [since]
([Yísàiyà·shū 6:8](#)) Tāmen yuàn-yi zhè-yàng zuò , shì xiào·fǎ yǒu·shǐ-yǐlái

most great 's [missionary] Jesus [Christ] John blessings · news
zuì wěidà de tèpài chuándàojuán Yēsū Jīdū . ([Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 7:29](#))

follow Jesus ' foot · tracks Jesus received [God] dispatching from heaven · above
Gēnsuí Yēsū de jiǎo·zōng Yēsū shòu Shàngdì chāipài , cóng tiān·shàng

came · to earth · upon {to reside} in sinning · people at · among although · -ly he [saw] numbers · many not
lái·dào dì·shang , zhù zài zuì·rén dāng·zhōng. Suī·rán tā kàndào xǔ·duō bù

just · correct 's things yet not · had tried · planned [to reform] society he [with] concentrating · heart grasped · did
gōng·zhèng de shì , què méi·yǒu shì·tú gǎigé shèhuì. Tā zhuān·xīn zhí·xíng

{to proclaim} · {to publicize} [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] this · [mw] sending · command because · for
“ xuān·yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi ” zhèi·ge shǐ·mìng , yīn·wei

this · [mw] [Kingdom] is {to solve} · {to decide} world · upon difficulty · subjects ' only · one direction · method
zhèi·ge Wángguó shì jiě·jué shì·shàng nán·tí de wéi·yī fāng·fǎ .

Luke blessings · news Jehovah's [Witnesses] among 's [missionaries] even take Jesus as
([Lùjiā](#) - [Fú·yīn](#) [4:43](#)) Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zhōng de tèpài chuándàojuán dōu yǐ Yēsū wéi

[good example]
bǎngyàng .

have self · me [sacrificing] 's spirit [missionaries] receive · assigning {to go to}
Yǒu zì·wǒ xīshēng de jīngshén Tèpài chuándàojuán fèng·pài qù

's [places] [possibly] with [them] originally · came {to reside in} 's [places] {are very} not {[of] one} · [kind] [they]
de dìfang , kěnéng gēn tāmen yuán·lái jūzhù de dìfang hěn bù yí·yàng , tāmen

must have ability · power {to fit} · {to respond according to} [there] 's life · living [culture] weather · condition and
bìxū yǒu néng·lì shì·yìng nài de shēng·huó , wénhuà , qì·hòu hé

drinks · food [missionaries] often must learn another one {type of} language · speech well with
yǐn·shí . Tèpài chuándàojuán chángcháng yào xuéxí líng yì zhǒng yǔ·yán , hǎo gēn

{at that} · land · people [to make] channel · communicate {going to} contrarily · far 's lands · regions {to spread} · way
dāng·dì·rén gōu·tōng . Qù piān·yuǎn de dì·qū chuán·dào

times [they] [possibly] must use simple · crude 's [transportation] [means] [missionaries] must
shí , tāmen kěnéng yào yòng jiǎn·lòu de jiāotōng gōngjù. Tèpài chuándàojuán bìxū

true · heartedly {be concerned about} · love spreading · way [territories] inside 's people {only then} can make out
zhēn·xīn guān'·ài chuán·dào dìqū li de rén , cái néng zuò chū

above · related [various types of] [sacrifices]
shàng·shù zhǒngzhǒng xīshēng .

receive good 's cultivation · instruction very many Jehovah's [Witnesses] at
Jiēshòu liánghǎo de péi·xùn Hěn duō Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zài

become · as [missionaries] it · before even {arrive at} [[Watchtower](#)] [Gilead](#) [[Bible](#)] [learning · school](#)
chéng·wéi tèpài chuándàojuán zhī·qián , dōu dào [Shǒuwàngtái](#) [Jīliè Shèngjīng](#) [Xué·xiào](#)

{to attend} one [mw] as · {scheduled time} five [mw] months ' lessons · procedure this · [mw] lessons · procedure will
cānjiā yí ge wéi·qī wǔ ge yuè de kè·chéng . Zhèi·ge kè·chéng huì

bind · consolidate [they] towards Jehovah [the Bible] and [God's] [organization] 's believing · hearts
gōng·gù tāmen duì Yēhéhuá , Shèngjīng hé Shàngdì zǔzhī de xìn·xīn .

[Proverbs] this · [mw] lessons · procedure also will help [them] {to cultivate} [missionaries]
([Zhēnyán 3:5.6](#)) Zhèi-ge kè-chéng yě huì bāngzhù tāmen péiyǎng tèpài chuándàojuán

{that which [they]} need 's [Christ] · follower special · qualities simultaneously · also raise [their] teaching · guiding
suǒ xū de Jīdū·tú tè-zhì , bìng·qiě tíshēng tāmen de jiào·dǎo

[level] {to cause} [them] {to be able} more well -ly {to teach} other · people {to learn} [the Bible]
shuǐpíng, shǐ tāmen néng gèng hǎo de jiāo bié·rén xuéxí Shèngjīng.

lessons · procedure concludes · {gets tied up} {after ←} [they] {will be} more {up to} · undertaking [witnessing]
Kè·chéng jié·shù hòu , tāmen huì gèng shèng·rèn jiànzhèng

work · doing {[with] one} · heart spreading good [news] straight · to earth's · extremity [Acts]
gōng·zuò , yì·xīn chuán hǎo xiāoxi “zhí·dào dì·jí ”. ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 1:8](#))

[missionary] must possess · {be equipped with} what [conditions]
■ Tèpài chuándàojuán yào jù·bèi shénme tiáojiàn ?

what lessons · procedure exclusively for [missionaries] thus {is set up}
■ Shénme kè·chéng zhuān wèi tèpài chuándàojuán ér shè ?

[U.S.A.] · nation Gilead learning · school {New York} Patterson Panama
Měi·guó Jīliè Xué·xiào Niǔyuē Pàtèsēn Bānámǎ

Gilead learning · school {caused to become} · accomplished {makes proud} · people JĪLIÈ XUÉ·XIÀO CHÉNG·JIÙ JIĀO·RÉN !

translated {to be} Gilead 's Hebrew · language word contains · has {to do} [witnessing] 's meaning · thought
Yì zuò “Jīliè” de Xībólái·yǔ cí , hán·yǒu zuò jiànzhèng de yì·sī .

from year [since] Gilead learning · school cultivate · instruct · -ed {more than ←} [mw]
Zì 1943 nián yǐlái , Jīliè Xué·xiào péi·xùn·le 8000 duō ge

[missionaries] [they] in largely · approximately [mw] lands · regions to numbers many
tèpài chuándàojuán, tāmen zài dà·yuē 200 ge dì·qū xiàng xǔxǔ - duōduō

people {have done} [witnessing] achieved · accomplishments {make proud} · people example · like
rén zuò jiànzhèng, chéng·jì jiāo·rén . Lì·rú ,

[missionaries] most · first {arrived at} Peru time {at that} · land not · had [congregations] but
tèpài chuándàojuán zuì·chū dàodá Bǐlǚ shí, dāng·dì méi·yǒu huìzhòng , dàn

present · at has {flocks of} [congregations] [missionaries] just opened · began in Japan
xiàn·zài yǒu 1255 qún huìzhòng ; tèpài chuándàojuán gāng kāi·shǐ zài Riběn

{to spread} · way time {at that} · land 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] not · {enough for} [mw] but present · at
chuán·dào shí, dāng·dì de Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèng·rén bù·zú 10 ge , dàn xiàn·zài

already exceed · over {ten thousands} [mw] [indicates a change]
yǐ chāo·guò 20 wàn ge le .

[15th] lesson Dì 15 Kè

[congregation] 's [elders] what · [ways] for [us] Huìzhòng de Zhǎnglǎo Zěnyàng Wèi Wǒmen

serve · {apply themselves}

Fú·wù ? ^

{Christ} · follower [congregation] in [century] became · established {after ←} had · some {conformed with}
Jīdū·tú huìzhòng zài 1 shìjì chéng·lì hòu , yǒu·xiē hé

qualifications · standards ' {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [got] appointed {to be} [overseers] [elders]
zī·gé de dì·xiong bèi wěirèn zuò jiāndū (zhǎnglǎo),

{to herd} · {to provide for} [God] 's [congregation] current · {day} Jehovah's [Witnesses] {are also}
“ mù·yǎng Shàngdì de huìzhòng ”; jīn·tiān , Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén yě

{[of] one} · [way] [Acts] [our] [elders] all [voluntarily] for [congregation]
yí·yàng . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:28](#)) Wǒmen de zhǎnglǎo dōu yìwù wèi huìzhòng

serve · {apply themselves} {do not} · have salary · payment [they] are become · [mature] 's [Christ] · followers deeply
fú·wù , méi·yǒu xīn·chóu . Tāmen shì chéng·shú de Jīdū·tú , shēn

love [God] in [congregation] within take · [lead] [elders] herd · {provide for} [congregation] not being out · from
ài Shàngdì , zài huìzhòng zhōng dài·tóu . Zhǎnglǎo mù·yǎng huìzhòng “bú shì chū·yú

{acting against own will} · {forcing oneself} [but rather] being out · from happy · intention not being {because of} · for
miǎn·qiǎng , ér shì chū·yú lè·yì , bú shì yīn·wei

coveting · loving not proper 's benefits [but rather] being out · from hotness · sincerity [1 Peter]
tān'·ài bú zhèngdàng de lìyì , ér shì chū·yú rè·chéng ”. ([Bǐdé Qiánshū 5:1-3](#))

[elders] what · [ways] for [us] serve · {apply themselves}
Zhǎnglǎo zěnyàng wèi wǒmen fú·wù ne?

{look after} and protect [us] [elders] use [the Bible] {to lead} · {to guide} [congregation]
Zhàogù hé bǎohù wǒmen Zhǎnglǎo yòng Shèngjīng yǐn·dǎo huìzhòng ,

{to bind} · {to consolidate} [congregation] with [God] 's involvement · relation [elders] deeply know is [God]
gǒng-gù huìzhòng gēn Shàngdì de guān-xi . Zhǎnglǎo shēn zhī shì Shàngdì

entrusted [them] {to look after} [congregation] 's responsibility · {to assume} heavy · great {because of} · this not · will
wěituō tāmen zhàogù huìzhòng de, zé-rèn zhòng-dà , yīn-cǐ bú-huì

govern · restrict [God] 's [people] only will help [us] {to continue} {[to draw] close to} [God] joyful -ly
xiá-zhì Shàngdì de zǐmín , zhǐ huì bāngzhù wǒmen jìxù qīnjìn Shàngdì, xǐlè de

{to serve} him [2 Corinthians] just · as herding · person {[with noticing] details} · heart {looks after}
shìfèng tā . ([Gēlīnduō Hòushū 1:24](#)) Zhèng-rú mù-rén xì-xīn zhàogù

sheep · flock within each one [mw] sheep [elders] also {expend to limit} · power deeply · {to know} [congregation]
yáng-qún zhōng měi yī zhī yáng , zhǎnglǎo yě jìn-lì shú-xī huìzhòng

inside each [mw] [member] [Proverbs]
lǐ měi ge chéngyuán. ([Zhēnyán 27:23](#))

teach · instruct [us] {to abide by} · {to do} [God] 's will [elders]
Jiào-dǎo wǒmen zūn-xíng Shàngdì de zhǐyì Zhǎnglǎo

{preside over} · run [congregation] each week 's meetings well {[by] strengthening} · {to transform} [our] towards
zhǔ-chí huìzhòng měi zhōu de jùhuì , hǎo qiáng-huà wǒmen duì

[God] 's believing · hearts [Acts] [elders] {expend to limit} · hearts exhaust · power for
Shàngdì de xìn-xīn . ([Shítú Xíngzhuàn 15:32](#)) Zhǎnglǎo jìn-xīn - jié-lì wèi

[God] {to serve} · {to apply themselves} beside-s {presiding over} · running meetings also at spreading · way
Shàngdì fú-wù , chú-le zhǔ-chí jùhuì , yě zài chuán-dào

work · doing upon take · [lead] [not only] with [us] [as] one · group spreading · way also pointing · guiding [us]
gōng-zuò shàng dài-tóu , búdàn gēn wǒmen yì-qǐ chuán-dào , hái zhǐ-dǎo wǒmen

{to use} not · same directions · methods {to spread} · {to speak of} [the truth]
yòng bù-tóng fāng-fǎ chuán-jiǎng zhēnlǐ .

rouse · encourage [us] [in order to] {[by] strengthening} · transform [us] with [God] 's
Gǔ-lì wǒmen Wèile qiáng-huà wǒmen gēn Shàngdì de

involvement · relation [elders] [maybe] {will arrive at} [our] homes {to visit} [us] or at [Kingdom]
guān-xi , zhǎnglǎo kěnéng dào wǒmen de jiā tànǎng wǒmen, huò zài Wángguó

[Hall] with [us] mutually · {will converse} {to cause} [us] from [the Bible] {to get} · {to arrive at} help
Jùhuìsuǒ gēn wǒmen jiāo-tán , shǐ wǒmen cóng Shèngjīng dé-dào bāngzhù

and calming · comforting James · book
hé ān-wèi . ([Yǎgè-shū 5:14, 15](#))

beside-s for [congregation] serving · {applying themselves} [greater] · {number of} [elders] also must work · do
Chú-le wèi huìzhòng fú-wù , dàduō-shù zhǎnglǎo hái yào gōng-zuò

{to work for} · living and {to look after} family · persons [these] all need time · within and spirit · power [elders]
móu-shēng hé zhàogù jiā-rén , zhèixiē dōu xūyào shí-jīān hé jīng-lì . Zhǎnglǎo

for [us] labouriously · work truly · presently deserve {to receive} respect · {treatment as weighty}
wèi wǒmen xīn-láo , shí-zài pèi shòu jìng-zhòng .

[1 Thessalonians]
([Tiēsālúóníjiǎ Qiánshū 5:12, 13](#))

[congregation] 's [elders] have what duties · responsibilities
■ Huìzhòng de zhǎnglǎo yǒu shénme zhí-zé ?

[elders] what · [ways] concern · hearts [with] [us] each [mw] person
■ Zhǎnglǎo zěn-yàng guān-xīn wǒmen měi ge rén ?

Finland	teaching · guiding	herding · {providing for}	spreading · way
Fēnlán	Jiào-dǎo	Mù-yǎng	Chuán-dào

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

read [1 Timothy] and Titus · book {look at} [elders] and [ministerial] [servants]
Dúdu [Tímótài Qiánshū 3:1-10, 12](#) hé [Tíduō-shū 1:5-9](#), kànkàn zhǎnglǎo hé zhǔlǐ púrén

must {accord with} what [requirements]
yào fúhé shénme tiáojiàn .

[16th] lesson Dì 16 Kè

[ministerial] [servants] have what duties · responsibilities
Zhǔlǐ Púrén Yǒu Shénme Zhí-zé ? ^

[the Bible] speaks · {arriving at} [Christ] · follower [congregation] inside has two {groups of} [men]
Shèngjīng tán-dào Jīdū-tú huìzhòng li yǒu liǎng bān nánzǐ

bearing · responsibility {to take care of} [congregation] 's affairs separately · differentiatedly called · as [overseers] and
fù-zé zhàoliào huìzhòng de shìwù, fēn-bié chēng-wéi “ jiāndū ” hé

[ministerial] [servants] [Philippians] · book each {flock of} [congregation] commonly · usually even has {a few}
“ zhùlǐ púrén ”. ([Féilǐbǐ-shū 1:1](#)) Měi qún huìzhòng tōng-cháng dōu yǒu jǐ

[mw] [elders] and [ministerial] [servants] [ministerial] [servants] what · [ways] for [us] serve · {apply themselves}
ge zhǎnglǎo hé zhùlǐ púrén . Zhùlǐ púrén zěn-yàng wèi wǒmen fú-wù

ne?

assist [elders] · circle [ministerial] [servants] deeply love Jehovah [they] have · 's years · older
Xiézhù zhǎnglǎo-tuán Zhùlǐ púrén shēn ài Yēhéhuá. Tāmen yǒu-de nián-zhǎng,

have · 's years · light all are diligent · {with exertion} can · {rely on} do · things recognizing · reality 's
yǒu-de nián-qīng , dōu shì qín-fèn kě-kào , zuò-shì rèn-zhēn de

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [they] {take care of} [some] with [congregation's] moving · doing have · relation 's
dì-xiong . Tāmen zhàoliào yìxiē gēn huìzhòng yùn-zuò yǒu-guān de

necessary affairs including body · strength work · doing have · -ed [ministerial] [servants] 's assistance [elders] then
bìyào shìwù , bāokuò tǐ-lì gōng-zuò . Yǒu-le zhùlǐ púrén de xiézhù , zhǎnglǎo jiù

[can] [with] concentrating · hearts teach · guide and herd · {provide for} [congregation]
kěyǐ zhuān-xīn jiào-dǎo hé mù-yǎng huìzhòng .

raise · provide have · use 's serving · tasks have · 's [ministerial] [servants] receive · assigning
Tígōng yǒu-yòng de fú-wù Yǒu-de zhùlǐ púrén fèng-pài

{to be} [attending] · [ones engaged in the field] joyfully · {to welcome} come [to attend] meetings ' people have · 's
zuò zhāodài-yuán , huān-yíng lái cānjiā jùhuì de rén ; yǒu-de

operate · do sound {set up} · equipment have · 's manage books · publications have · 's record [congregation's]
cāo-zuò yīnxiǎng shè-bèi ; yǒu-de guǎnlǐ shū-kān ; yǒu-de jìlù huìzhòng

accounts · items have · 's distribute · assign spreading · way [territories] {to give to} [congregation] [members] have · 's
zhàng-mù ; yǒu-de fēn-pài chuán-dào dìqū gěi huìzhòng chéngyuán ; yǒu-de

assist {to preserve} · {to maintain} [Kingdom] [Hall] [elders] also [maybe] {will ask} [them] {to help}
xiézhù bǎo-yǎng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ. Zhǎnglǎo yě kěnéng qǐng tāmen bāngzhù

[congregation] 's old · years · people no · [matter] receive · assigning {to do} what work · doing [ministerial] [servants]
huìzhòng de lǎo-nián-rén . Wú-lùn fèng-pài zuò shénme gōng-zuò , zhùlǐ púrén

even [with] happy · intention {expend to limit} · power {to do} well truly · presently {are worthy of} · getting [us]
dōu là-yì jìn-lì zuò hǎo , shí-zài zhí-de wǒmen

respecting · {assigning weightiness to} [1 Timothy]
zūn-zhòng . ([Tímótài Qiánshū 3:13](#))

for [Christ] · follower [men] {set up} [good example] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} have
Wèi Jīdū-tú nánzǐ shùli bǎngyàng Dì-xiong yǒu

good 's [Christ] · follower personality · qualities {only then} would [get] appointed {to be} [ministerial] [servants]
liánghǎo de Jīdū-tú pǐn-zhì , cái huì bèi wěirèn zuò zhùlǐ púrén .

[they] through (adv) · passing {presiding over} · running meeting {[programme] items} cause [our] towards [God]
Tāmen tōng-guò zhǔ-chí jùhuì jiémù , shǐ wǒmen duì Shàngdì

's believing · hearts {to be more} firm · set through (adv) · passing taking · [lead] spreading · way stimulate · encourage
de xìn-xīn gèng jiān-dìng; tōng-guò dài-tóu chuán-dào , jī-lì

[us] more [with] hot · hearts {to declare} · {to talk about} [the truth] [ministerial] [servants] with [elders] · circle
wǒmen gèng rè-xīn xuān-jiǎng zhēnlǐ . Zhùlǐ púren gēn zhǎnglǎo-tuán

whole · power {come together} · {to do} making [congregation] more united · formed more joyful
tōng-lì hé-zuò , lìng huìzhòng gèng tuán-jie , gèng xǐlè .

[Ephesians] · book one {section of} time · within at · afterwards [they] [maybe] {will accord with}
([Yífúsuǒ-shū 4:16](#)) Yí duàn shí-jian yǐ-hòu , tāmen kěnéng fúhé

qualifications · standards {to be} [elders]
zī-gé zuò zhǎnglǎo.

[ministerial] [servants] are [some] what · [kind] 's men
■ Zhùlǐ púren shì yìxiē zēn-yàng de rén ?

[ministerial] [servants] what · [ways] make [congregation's] moving · doing suitable · smooth
■ Zhùlǐ púren zēn-yàng shǐ huìzhòng yùn-zuò shùn-chàng ?

Myanmar
Miǎndiàn

{presiding over} · running meeting {[programme] item}
Zhǔ-chí jùhuì jiémù

taking · leading spreading · way small · group
Dài-lǐng chuán-dào xiǎo-zǔ

preserving · maintaining [Kingdom] [Hall]
Bǎo-yǎng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

each time [attend] meeting even spend {a little} time · within {to recognize} · {to know} one [mw for person]
Měi cì cānjiā jùhuì , dōu huā diǎn shí-jian rèn-shi yí wèi

[elder] or [ministerial] [servant] {do not} · hinder giving yourself one [mw] [goal] {to recognize} · {to know}
zhǎnglǎo huò zhùlǐ púren . Bù-fáng gěi zìjǐ yí ge mùbiāo , rèn-shi

[all] [elders] [ministerial] [servants] and [their] family · persons
suǒyǒu zhǎnglǎo, zhùlǐ púrén hé tāmen de jiā·rén .

[17th] lesson Dì 17 Kè

[circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] what · [ways] help
Fēnqū Jiāndū hé Qūyù Jiāndū Zěn-yàng Bāngzhù

[us]
Wǒmen? ^

[the] holy · Scriptures Greek · language scripture · volumes repeated · times raised to Paul and Barnabas [they]
Shèng·jīng Xīlà·yǔ Jīng·juàn lǚ·cì tí dào Bǎoluó hé Bānábā, tāmen

frequently to outside · lands went {to visit} early · period 's [Christ] · follower [congregations] for · what
chángcháng dào wài·dì qù tànǎng zǎo·qī de Jīdū·tú huìzhòng . Wèi·shénme

needed {to visit} {because of} · for [they] very concerned · hearts [with] [Christ] · follower
yào tànǎng ne? Yīn·wei tāmen hěn guān·xīn Jīdū·tú

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} [apostle] Paul said he hoped back · {to go}
dì·xiong zǐ·mèi . Shǐtú Bǎoluó shuō tā xīwàng huí·qu

{to visit} {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {to look at} [their] situation [in order to] visit and
“tànwàng dì·xiong , kànkàn tāmen de qíngkuàng”. Wèile tànwàng hé

{[by] strengthening} · transform [them] Paul {did not} · {stint on} [going] long · way
qiáng·huà tāmen, Bǎoluó bù·xī cháng·tú -

{striding [across mountains]} · {fording [rivers]} [Acts] current · [day] [circuit] [overseers] and district
bá·shè . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:36](#)) Jīn·tiān , fēnqū jiāndū hé qūyù

[overseers] also thirst · hope through (adv) · passing visiting [congregations] {[by] strengthening} · {to transform}
jiāndū yě kě·wàng tōng·guò tànǎng huìzhòng qiáng·huà

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers}
dì·xiong .

{to rouse} · {to encourage} [us] one [mw] [circuit] [overseer] largely · approximately visits
Gǔ·lì wǒmen Yí ge fēnqū jiāndū dà·yuē tànǎng 20

{flocks of} [congregations] each · year visits each {flock of} [congregation] two times each time
qún huìzhòng , měi-nián tànǎng gè qún huìzhòng liǎng cì , měi cì

as · {scheduled time} one week one [mw] **district [overseer]** largely · approximately visits [mw] [circuits] beside-s
wéi-qī yì zhōu. Yí ge **qūyù jiāndū** dà-yuē tànǎng 10 ge fēnqū , chú-le

visiting district inside 's [congregations] also at [circuit] large · assemblies inside is [chairman] [circuit] [overseers]
tànǎng qū nèi de huìzhòng , yě zài fēnqū dà-huì li zuò zhǔxí . Fēnqū jiāndū

and district [overseers] [experience] abundant · rich [we] [can] from [them] [selves] · upon learn · {arriving at}
hé qūyù jiāndū jīngyàn fēng-fù , wǒmen kěyǐ cóng tāmen shēn-shang xué-dào

not · few [things] [if] [they] {are already} married [we] also [can] from [their] wives · {suf}
bù-shǎo dōngxi, rúguǒ tāmen yǐ hūn , wǒmen hái kěyǐ cóng tāmen de qī-zi

get · {successfully} rousing · encouraging [circuit] [overseers] district [overseers] and [their] wives · {suf}
dé-zhào gǔ-lì . Fēnqū jiāndū , qūyù jiāndū hé tāmen de qī-zi

{expend to limit} · power {to form} · {knowledge [of]} [congregation] inside 's males females old young [overseer]
jìn-lì jié-shí huìzhòng li de nán - nǚ - lǎo - yòu . Jiāndū

husbands · wives all thirst · hope with [us] [as] one · group {to spread} · way {to visit} [our] [Bible]
fū-fù dōu kě-wàng gēn wǒmen yì-qǐ chuán-dào , tànǎng wǒmen de Shèngjīng

studying · students [circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] also with [elders] [as] one · group visit
xué-sheng . Fēnqū jiāndū hé qūyù jiāndū hái gēn zhǎnglǎo yì-qǐ tànǎng

[congregation] 's individual · differentiated [members] {to add} · {strength to} each person with [God] 's
huìzhòng de gè-bié chéngyuán, jiā-qiáng gè rén gēn Shàngdì de

involvement · relation [they] also at meetings and large · assemblies inside issue · express boost · invigorate
guān-xi . Tāmen yě zài jùhuì hé dà-huì li fā-biǎo zhèn-fèn

people's · hearts ' [talks] {[by] strengthening} · {to transform} [us] [Acts]
rén-xīn de yánjiǎng, qiáng-huà wǒmen. ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:35](#))

concern · hearts [with] [all] people [circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] ten · portions
Guān-xīn suǒyǒu rén Fēnqū jiāndū hé qūyù jiāndū shí-fēn

concern · hearts [with] [congregations] with [God] 's involvements · relations [they] with [elders] and
guān-xīn huìzhòng gēn Shàngdì de guān-xi . Tāmen gēn zhǎnglǎo hé

[ministerial] [servants] hold · meetings {to look at} [congregation] 's advancement · {opening up} {to raise} · out fits · joins
zhùlǐ púren kāi-huì , kànkàn huìzhòng de jìn-zhǎn , tí-chū qiè-hé

realistic · boundaries ' [suggestions] {to help} [elders] and [ministerial] [servants] {very well} {to carry out} · {to do}
shí-jì de jiànyì , bāngzhù zhǎnglǎo hé zhùlǐ púren hǎohāo lǚ-xíng

duties · responsibilities [they] also help [pioneers] {to cause} [pioneers] at spreading · way work · doing upon
zhí-zé . Tāmen yě bāngzhù xiānqū , shǐ xiānqū zài chuán-dào gōng-zuò shang

more {to have} accomplishment · effect [they] also like · {are happy with} forming · {knowledge [of]} newly · {recently}
gèng yǒu chéng-xiào . Tāmen hái xǐ-huan jié-shí xīn-jìn

with [congregation] [associated] 's persons [hearing] [these] persons at studying [the Bible] side · face {are having}
gēn huìzhòng jiāowǎng de rén , tīngting zhèixiē rén zài xuéxí Shèngjīng fāng-miàn yǒu

what advancing · steps [these] [overseers] are [our] together · workers [they] [with] willing · hearts
shénme jìn-bù . Zhèixiē jiāndū shì wǒmen de tóng-gōng , tāmen gān-xīn

offer · out themselves wanting {to make} [us] get · benefits [2 Corinthians] [we] should
xiàn-chū zìjǐ , “ yào jiào [wǒmen] dé-yì ”. ([Gēlínđuō Hòushū 8:23](#)) Wǒmen yīnggāi

imitate · {take as a model} [them] like [them] that · [way] love [God] towards [God] have firm · strong 's
xiào-fǎ tāmen, xiàng tāmen nà-yàng ài Shàngdì, duì Shàngdì yǒu jiān-qiáng de

believing · hearts [Hebrews] · book
xìn-xīn . ([Xībólái-shū 13:7](#))

[circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] for · what visit [congregations]
■ Fēnqū jiāndū hé qūyù jiāndū wèi-shénme tànfǎng huìzhòng ?

you what · [ways] do then can from [their] visits receive · benefits
■ Nǐ zěn-yàng zuò jiù néng cóng tāmen de tànfǎng shòu-yì ?

Malawi
Mǎlāwéi

{presiding over} · running spreading · way {before ←} discussion
Zhǔ-chí chuán-dào qián tāolùn

spreading · way
Chuán-dào

with [elders] holding · meeting
Gēn zhǎnglǎo kāi-huì

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

hold [circuit] [overseer] [next] time {will visit} [congregation] 's days · {scheduled time} {to record} at
Bǎ fēnqū jiāndū xià cì tànfǎng huìzhòng de rì-qī jì zài

monthly · calendar upon well {to listen to} he at meetings inside {will issue} · {will express} ' [talks]
yuè-lì shang, hǎo língtīng tā zài jùhuì li fā-biǎo de yǎnjiǎng.

[if] you want {to recognize} · {to know} [circuit] [overseer] and [his] wife · [sur] hope [they] at
Rúguǒ nǐ xiǎng rèn-shi fēnqū jiāndū hé tā de qī-zi , xīwàng tāmen zài

{will visit} that week {will come} with you [as] one · group {to discuss} [the Bible] please tell [Bible]
tànfǎng nà zhōu lái lái gēn nǐ yì-qǐ tāolùn Shèngjīng, qǐng gàosu Shèngjīng

[teacher]
lǎoshī .

[18th] lesson Dì 18 Kè

[we] what · [ways] help received · disaster 's
Wǒmen Zěn-yàng Bāngzhù Shòu-zāi de

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters}
Dì-xiong Zǐ-mèi ? ^

{once it} · dawns had disaster {issue forth} · {come to life} Jehovah's [Witnesses] then will [with] quick · speed
Yí-dàn yǒu zāinàn fā-shēng , Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén jiù huì xùn-sù

save · assist received · disaster 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} using
jiù-zhù shòu-zāi de dì-xiong zǐ-mèi , yǐ

doing · moving {to show} · clearly [we] truly · 's [mutually] {each other} · love John blessings · news
xíng-dòng biǎo-míng wǒmen zhēn-de bǐcǐ xiāng'ài . ([Yuēhàn Fú-yīn 13:34, 35](#);

[1 John] what · [ways] save · assist
[Yuēhàn Yīshū 3:17, 18](#)) Zěn-yàng jiù-zhù ne?

donate money {to aid} [C.E.] [century] Judea {issued forth} · {came to life} great famine
Juān qián yuánzhù Gōngyuán 1 shìjì , Yóudìyà fā-shēng dà jīhuang,

Antioch 's [Christ] · followers donated · funds {to save} · {to relieve} received · disaster 's
Āntí'ā de Jīdū-tú juān-kuǎn jiù-ji shòu-zāi de

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [Acts] current · [day] [we] [if] [know] certain land
dì-xiong . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 11:27-30](#)) Jīn-tiān , wǒmen rúguǒ zhīdào mǒu dì

's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} encountered hardship · difficulty also will
de dì-xiong zǐ-mèi zāoyù kùn-nan , yě huì

through (adv) · passing own · locality [congregation] donate · funds well to urgently · need help 's people
tōng-guò běn-dì huìzhòng juān-kuǎn , hǎo xiàng jí-xū bāngzhù de rén

{to raise} · {to provide} materials · capital [2 Corinthians]
tí-gōng wù-zī . ([Gēlīnduō Hòushū 8:13-15](#))

{put forth} · strength {to save} · {to assist} received · disaster land · region 's [elders] {set up} · ways
Chū·li jiù·zhù Shòu·zāi dì·qū de zhǎnglǎo shè·fǎ

{to connect to} · {network [of]} [congregation] 's [all] [members] to · seek [to know] [they] [selves] at
lián·luò huìzhòng de suǒyǒu chéngyuán, yǐ·qiú zhīdào tāmen shēn zài

which · place are · {are not} [safe] Jehovah's [Witnesses] organize · {to become} 's relieving [committee] then for
hé·chù , shì·fǒu ānquán. Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zǔ·chéng de zhènjì wěiyuánhui zé wèi

received · disaster 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} transfers · apportions grain · food
shòu·zāi de dì·xiōng zǐ·mèi diào·pèi liáng·shì ,

drinking · usage · water and clothing · things simultaneously raises · provides harbour · [selves] ' [places] and
yǐn·yòng·shuǐ hé yī·wù , bìng tí·gōng ān·shēn de dìfang jí

medical · treatment serving · applications numbers · many possess {saving [from]} · disaster skills · abilities ' Jehovah's
yī·liáo fú·wù . Xǔ·duō jùyǒu jiù·zāi jì·néng de Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses] self · willing simultaneously self · spending {arrive at} disaster · area {to participate in} rescuing · aiding
Jiànzhèngrén, zì·yuàn bìng zì·fèi dào zāi·qū cānyù jiù·yuán

work · doing including repairing · {putting in order} broken · damaged 's residing · places and [Kingdom] [Halls]
gōng·zuò , bāokuò xiū·lǐ pò·sǔn de zhù·suǒ hé Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ.

Jehovah's [Witnesses] are [mw] united · formed 's [organization] add · upon often {coming together} · {to do}
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén shì ge tuán·jié de zǔzhī , jiā·shàng chángcháng hé·zuò

accumulate · -ed [experience] [so] can [with] quick · speed adopt · take {saving [from]} · disaster doing · moving
jīlěi·le jīngyàn , suǒyǐ néng xùn·sù cǎi·qǔ jiù·zāi xíng·dòng .

beside·s helping close like one · family 's [Christ] · follower together · workers [we] also {to the limit of}
Chú·le bāngzhù “ qīn rú yì·jiā ” de Jīdū·tú tóng·gōng , wǒmen yě jìn

[possibility] to [other] people stretch · out helping · hand [no matter] [they] believe · revere what [religion]
kěnéng xiàng qítā rén shēn·chū yuán·shǒu , búlùn tāmen xìn·fèng shénme zōngjiào.

[Galatians] · book
([Jiālātài·shū 6:10](#))

calm · comfort and rouse · encourage disaster · people specially · distinctly need calming · comforting
Ān·wèi hé gǔ·li Zāi·mín tè·bié xūyào ān·wèi .

disasters {issue forth} · {come to life} times [we] [can] from grants [all] calming · comforting 's [God]
Zāinàn fā·shēng shí , wǒmen kěyǐ cóng “ cì yíqiè ān·wèi de Shàngdì”

Jehovah [there] get · [successfully] strength · quantity [2 Corinthians] [God] in [the Bible] within
Yēhéhuá nài dé·zhào lì·liang . ([Gēlīnduō Hòushū 1:3, 4](#)) Shàngdì zài Shèngjīng zhōng

bears · promise he quickly · must through (adv) · passing [his] [Kingdom] end · stop [all] make people sad · hurt
chéng·nuò , tā kuài·yào tōng·guò tā de Wángguó zhōng·zhǐ yíqiè lìng rén bēi·shāng

{in pain} · bitter 's things [we] take this · [mw] message · news {to tell} {wounded in} · heart 's people {to let} [them]
tòng·kǔ de shì , wǒmen jiāng zhèi·ge xìn·xī gàosu shāng·xīn de rén , ràng tāmen

get · [successfully] calming · comforting [Revelation]
dé·zhào ān·wèi . ([Qǐshìlù 21:4](#))

for · what Jehovah's [Witnesses] can [with] quick · speed adopt · take {saving [from]} · disaster
■ Wèi-shénme Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén néng xùn-sù cǎi-qǔ jiù-zāi

doing · moving
xíng·dòng ?

[we] [can] what · [way] use [the Bible] {to calm} · {to comfort} disaster · people
■ Wǒmen kěyǐ zěn-yàng yòng Shèngjīng ān-wèi zāi-mín ?

Dominican [Republic] Japan Haiti
Duōmǐníjiā Gònghéguó Riběn Hǎidì

[19th] lesson Dì 19 Kè

who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant
Shéi Shì “ Zhōng-xìn Ruì-zhì de Nú-lì ”? ^

Jesus {went from} · world {before ←} not · long had privacy · under with Peter James John and Andrew these
Yēsū qù-shì qián bù-jiǔ , céng sī-xià gēn Bǐdé, Yǎgè, Yuēhàn hé Āndéliè zhèi

four [mw] {school of thought} · disciples mutually · conversed he {in advance} · {was saying} self at most · afterwards '
sì ge mén-tú jiāo-tán . Tā yù-yán zìjǐ zài zuì-hòu de

days · [su] arrived · presence time world · upon {will have} what sign · appearance it · during raised · out one [mw]
rì-zi lín-zài shí shì-shàng yǒu shénme zhēng-xiàng , qí-jiān tí-chū yí ge

weighty · needed 's asking · subject to · bottom who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant received
zhòng-yào de wèn-tí : “ Dào-dǐ shéi shì zhōng-xìn ruì-zhì de nú-lì , shòu

master · person appointing · dispatching {to manage} {[domestic] servants} at appropriate 's time {to give} [them]
zhǔ-rén wěi-pài guǎnlǐ pú-yì , zài shìdàng de shíhou gěi tāmen

food · matter Matthew blessings · news Mark blessings · news Jesus {that which [he]}
shí-wù ne?” ([Mǎtài](#) _ [Fú-yīn](#) [24:3, 45](#); [Mǎkě](#) _ [Fú-yīn](#) [13:3, 4](#)) Yēsū suǒ

{was speaking of} 's food · matter not is realistic · boundaries ' food · matter [but rather] is spirit · food namely
shuō de shí-wù , bú shì shí-jì de shí-wù , ér shì “líng-liáng”, jí

related · to [God] 's knowledge Jesus {was telling} {school of thought} · disciples [self] · as master · person he
guān-yú Shàngdì de zhīshì . Yēsū gàosu mén-tú : Shēn-wéi “zhǔ-rén” , tā

will appoint · dispatch one [mw] slave · servant {to come} {to distribute} spirit · food {in order to} reliably · guarantee
huì wěi-pài yí ge “nú·lì” lái fēnfā líng-liáng , yǐ què-bǎo

spirit · food in most · afterwards ' days · [suf] also {will be} {[continuously from] source} not · {cut off} -ly
líng-liáng zài zuì-hòu de rì-zi yě huì yuányuán - bù-jué de

provided · granted {to give to} {school of thought} · disciples this · [mw] slave · servant {is by} which {group of} persons
gōng-yìng gěi mén-tú . Zhèi-ge “nú·lì” yóu nǐ qún rén

organized · {to completion}
zǔ-chéng ?

this · [mw] slave · servant is received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's
Zhèi-ge “nú·lì” shì shòu shèng-líng gào-lì de

true [Christ] · followers at appropriate 's time holds food · matter {to distribute} · {to apportion}
zhēn - Jīdū-tú , “zài shìdàng de shíhou” bǎ “shí-wù” fēn-pèi

{to give to} [all] with slave · servant [as] one · group worship Jehovah 's people only · has
gěi suǒyǒu gēn “nú·lì” yì-qǐ chóngbài Yēhéhuá de rén . Zhǐ-yǒu

through (adv) · passing this · [mw] faithful · truthful 's slave · servant [we] {only then} can not · {breaking off}
tōng-guò zhèi-ge zhōng-xìn de “nú·lì” , wǒmen cái néng bú-duàn

get · {arrive at} appropriate · time 's spirit · food Luke blessings · news
dé-dào shì-shí de líng-liáng . ([Lùjiā](#) - [Fú·yīn](#) [12:42](#))

this · [mw] slave · servant manages [God] 's household
Zhèi-ge “nú·lì” guǎnlǐ Shàngdì de jiā .

[1 Timothy] Jesus held weighty · {official post} {turned over to} · {gave to} this {group of} persons
([Tímótài Qiánshū 3:15](#)) Yēsū bǎ zhòng-rèn jiāo-gěi zhèi qún rén ,

commanded [them] {to manage} Jehovah at earth · upon 's [organization] including {to look after} · {to manage}
fēnfu tāmen guǎnlǐ Yēhéhuá zài dì-shang de zǔzhī , bāokuò zhào-guǎn

[organization] 's capital · property {to point} · {to direct} spreading · way [activity] and through (adv) · passing
zǔzhī de zī-chǎn , zhǐ-huī chuán-dào huódòng hé tōng-guò

[congregations] {to teach} · {to guide} [us] faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant
huìzhòng jiào-dǎo wǒmen. “ Zhōng-xìn ruì-zhì de nú·lì ”

{is manufacturing} · {is making} [Bible] [published] · things {is placing} · {is arranging} meetings and large · assemblies
zhì-zuò Shèngjīng chūbǎn-wù , ān-pái jùhuì hé dà-huì ,

at appropriate 's time {to distribute} spirit · food {to fill} · {to sufficiency} [our] needs
zài shìdàng de shíhou fēnfā líng-liáng mǎn-zú wǒmen de xūyào.

this · [mw] slave · servant faithfully · {abides by} [the Bible] 's [truth] {[with] faithful} · hearts grasps · does
Zhèi-ge “nú·lì” xìn-shǒu Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ , zhōng-xīn zhí-xíng

{to spread} · {to speak of} [God's] [Kingdom's] good [news] ' appointed · task [thus] is faithful · truthful 's
chuán-jǐng Shàngdì Wángguó hǎo xiāoxi de rèn-wu ; suǒyǐ shì zhōng-xìn de;

this · [mw] slave · servant handles · matters understandingly · wisely appropriately · well -ly handles · manages [Christ]
zhèi-ge “nú·lǐ” chǔ-shì míng-zhì , tuǒ-shàn de chǔ-lǐ Jīdū

{handed over} · entrusted 's at earth · upon 's [all] affairs [thus] is farsighted · wise 's
jiāo-tuō de zài dì-shang de yíqiè shìwù, suǒyǐ shì ruì-zhì de.

[Acts] Jehovah {is granting} blessings {to give to} this {group of} persons letting [them] {be able}
([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 10:42](#)) Yēhéhuá cì fú gěi zhèi qún rén , ràng tāmen néng

{to maintain} · {to continue} providing · granting abundant · ample 's spirit · food simultaneously · also helping more
chí-xù gōng-yìng fēng-zú de líng-liáng , bìng-qiě bāngzhù gèng

numerous people {to be added} · into [God] 's [organization] Isaiah · book
duō rén jiā-rù Shàngdì de zǔzhī . ([Yísàiyà-shū 60:22](#); [65:13](#))

Jesus appointed · dispatched whom to {school of thought} · disciples {to provide} · {to grant} spirit · food
■ Yēsū wěi-pài shéi xiàng mén-tú gōng-yìng líng-liáng ?

for · what say slave · servant {is both} faithful · truthful also farsighted · wise
■ Wèi-shénme shuō, “nú·lǐ” jì zhōng-xìn yòu ruì-zhì ?

[we] each [mw] person {every one} from spirit · food receives · benefits
Wǒmen měi ge rén dōu cóng líng-liáng shòu-yì

[20th] lesson Dì 20 Kè

current · [day] 's [**Governing Body**] does some what
Jīn-tiān de Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán Zuò Xiē Shénme

work · doing Gōng-zuò ? ^

[C.E.] [century] Jerusalem had one [mw] from [apostles] and [elders] organized · {to completion} 's
Gōngyuán 1 shìjì , Yēlùsǎilěng yǒu yí ge yóu shǐtú hé zhǎnglǎo zǔ-chéng de

[governing body] [they] [represented] entire {flock of} received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's
zhōngyāng zhǎnglǎotuán, tāmen dài-biǎo zhěng qún shòu shèng-líng gào-lì de

[Christ] · follower [congregation] for weighty · needed 's matters · situations {to make} decisions
Jīdū·tú huìzhòng wèi zhòng-yào de shì-qing zuò juédìng .

[Acts] [they] discussed matters · situations times would test · consider have · relation
([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:2](#)) Tāmen tāolùn shì-qing shí , huì kǎo-lǜ yǒu-guān

scripture · writings {like that} · afterwards {yield to} · -ing holy · spirit 's pointing · leading {[as] one} · together make
jīng-wén , rán-hòu shùn-zhe shèng-líng de zhǐ-yǐn yì-tóng zuò

decisions [Acts] current · [day] 's [Governing Body] {are also} {[of] one} · [way]
juédìng . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:25](#)) Jīn-tiān de Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán yě yí-yàng .

receiving [God] appointing · using {to cause to become} · accomplished [his] will
Shòu Shàngdì rèn-yòng chéng-jiù tā de zhǐyì

[Governing Body] 's [members] all are received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's
Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán de chéngyuán dōu shì shòu shèng-líng gào-lì de

[Christ] · followers [they] hotly · love [God] 's Word [the Bible] at handling · managing daily · common and
Jīdū·tú . Tāmen rè'ài Shàngdì de Huàyǔ Shèngjīng , zài chǔ-lǐ rì-cháng hé

[religious] affairs sides · faces [experience] abundant · rich [Governing Body] each week {every one}
zōngjiào shìwù fāng-miàn jīngyàn fēng-fù . Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán měi zhōu dōu

holds · meeting {to explore} · {to discuss} world · extent each land's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers}
kāi-huì , tàn-tǎo shì-jiè gè dì dì-xiong

{elder sisters} · {younger sisters} ' needs as [century] that · [way] [Governing Body] will
zǐ-mèi de xūyào. Xiàng 1 shìjì nà-yàng , Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán huì

roots · {according to} [the Bible] make out pointings · instructions through (adv) · passing letters [their]
gēn-jù Shèngjīng zuò chū zhǐ-shì , tōng-guò shūxìn , tāmen de

[representatives] or visit each {flock of} [congregation] 's [overseers] hold pointings · instructions {to convey}
dàibiǎo huò tàn-fǎng gè qún huìzhòng de jiāndū bǎ zhǐ-shì chuándá

{to give to} [congregations] making [God] 's [people] at thinking and doing · moving upon united · formed
gěi huìzhòng , shǐ Shàngdì de zǐmín zài sīxiǎng hé xíng-dòng shang tuán-jié -

{[of] one} · cause [Acts] [Governing Body] beside-s pointing · guiding spirit · food 's
yí-zhì . ([Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 16:4.5](#)) Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán chú-le zhǐ-dǎo líng-liáng de

compiling · writing work · doing also push · move spreading · {speaking of} [God's] [Kingdom] 's work · doing
biān-xiě gōng-zuò , hái tuī-dòng chuán-jiǎng Shàngdì Wángguó de gōng-zuò ,

simultaneously make out placements · arrangements {to appoint} {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {to bear} up
bìng zuò chū ān-pái wěirèn dì-xiong fù qǐ

not · same 's duties · responsibilities
bù-tóng de zhí-zé .

[with] quick · speed {submit to} · {comply with} holy · spirit 's pointing · leading
Xùn-sù shùn-cóng shèng-líng de zhǐ-yǐn

[Governing Body] believes · {relies on} universe's · time's most · high master · governor Jehovah and
Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán xìn-lài Yǔ-zhòu Zhì-gāo Zhǔ-zǎi Yēhéhuá hé

[congregation] chief · head Jesus {turns towards} [them] {to seek} pointing · leading [1 Corinthians]
huìzhòng Yuán·shǒu Yēsū, xiàng tāmen xúnqiú zhǐ·yǐn . ([Gēlīnduō Qiánshū 11:3](#);

[Ephesians] · book [Governing Body] 's [members] {do not} identify · as selves are [God's] [people]
[Yǐfúsuǒ·shū 5:23](#)) Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán de chéngyuán bú rèn·wéi zìjǐ shì Shàngdì zǐmín

's [leaders] [they] with [other] received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's [Christ] · followers [as] one · group
de língxiù. Tāmen gēn qítā shòu shèng·líng gào·lì de Jīdū·tú yì·qǐ

follow Jesus [no matter] [the Lamb] Jesus to [where] goes even not · {breaking off} follow him
gēnsuí Yēsū, “ búlùn Miányánggāo [Yēsū] dào nǎlǐ qù ... dōu bú·duàn gēnsuí tā ”.

[Revelation] [we] for [Governing Body] [pray] [they] will ten · portions
([Qǐshìlù 14:4](#)) Wǒmen wèi Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán dǎogào, tāmen huì shí·fēn

feel · {be incited to} [gratefulness]
gǎn·jī .

[C.E.] [century] 's [governing body] from [which] persons {was organized} · {to completion}
■ Gōngyuán 1 shìjì de zhōngyāng zhǎnglǎotuán yóu nǎixiē rén zǔ·chéng ?

current · [day] 's [Governing Body] what · [way] seeks [God] 's pointing · leading
■ Jīn·tiān de Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán zěn·yàng xúnqiú Shàngdì de zhǐ·yǐn ?

[C.E.] [century] 's [governing body]
Gōngyuán 1 shìjì de zhōngyāng zhǎnglǎotuán

{loud and clear} · reading [governing body] 's letter
Lǎng·dú zhōngyāng zhǎnglǎotuán de xìn

try {looking at} SHÌSHI KÀN

read [Acts] {look at} [century] 's [governing body] what · [way]
Dúdu [Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 15:1–35](#), kànkàn 1 shìjì de zhōngyāng zhǎnglǎotuán zěn·yàng

regarding one [mw] asking · subject {moved forward} · implemented discussing · conferring simultaneously
jiù yí ge wèn·tí jìn·xíng shāng·yì , bìng

through (adv) · passing investigating [the] holy · Scriptures and {submitting to} · {complying with} holy · spirit 's
tōng·guò chákǎo Shèng·jīng hé shùn·cóng shèng·líng de

pointing · leading pacify · {bring to rest} · -ed contentious · discussion
zhǐ·yǐn píng·xī·le zhēng·lùn .

[21st] lesson

Dì 21 Kè

Bethel {points to} 's is what [place] “Bótèlì” Zhǐ de Shì Shénme Dìfang? ^

translated {to be} Bethel 's Hebrew · language word meaning · thought is [God] 's residing · place
Yì zuò “Bótèlì” de Xībólái-yǔ cí , yì-sì shì “Shàngdì de Jū-suǒ ”.

[Genesis] Jehovah's [Witnesses] at entire · globe each · land 's [offices] and
([Chuàngshìjì 28:17, 19](#)) Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zài quán·qiú - gè·dì de bànsichù hé

{with each other} · involved [installations] all {are called} · as Bethel this is ten · portions suitable · proper 's
xiāng·guān shèshī , dōu chēng·wéi “Bótèlì” , zhè shì shí·fēn qià·dàng de ,

because · for [these] [offices] bear · responsibility {to point} · {to direct} and {to support} · {to assist} spreading · way
yīn·wei zhèxiē bànsichù fù·zé zhǐ·huī hé zhī·yuán chuán·dào

work · doing Jehovah's [Witnesses] 's world · extent head · section {is set up} at [U.S.A.] · nation {New York} · state
gōng·zuò . Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de shì·jiè zǒng·bù shè yú Měi·guó Niǔyuē·zhōu ,

[Governing Body] at that · inside supervises · leads each land [branch] [offices] ' [activity] at
Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán zài nà·li dū·dǎo gè dì fēnbù bànsichù de huódòng. Zài

Bethel work · do 's people {are organized} · {to become} one [mw] united · formed harmonious ' big · [family]
Bótèlì gōng·zuò de rén zǔ·chéng yí ge tuán·jié héxié de dà·jiāting ,

called · as Bethel [family] [they] [as] one · group reside [as] one · group work · do [as] one · group [eat] · meals
chēng·wéi Bótèlì jiāting , tāmen yì·qǐ jūzhù , yì·qǐ gōng·zuò , yì·qǐ yòng·shàn ,

[as] one · group study [the Bible] [Psalm]
yì·qǐ xuéxí Shèngjīng. ([Shìpiān 133:1](#))

singular · special 's [family] [everyone] [with] willing · hearts offers · out themselves

Dú·tè de jiāting , rénrén gān·xīn xiàn·chū zìjǐ

Bethel [family] 's [members] have males have females [these] [Christ] · followers full · duties for [God] 's
Bótèlì jiāting de chéngyuán yǒu nán yǒu nǚ , zhèxiē Jīdū·tú quán·zhí wèi Shàngdì de

[Kingdom] work · do concentrate · hearts devote · wills {to abide by} · {to do} [God] 's will
Wángguó gōng·zuò , zhuān·xīn - zhì·zhì zūn·xíng Shàngdì de zhǐyì.

Matthew blessings · news [they] all {do not} · have work · money but have residing · place and
([Mǎtài](#) - [Fú·yīn 6:33](#)) Tāmen dōu méi·yǒu gōng·zī , dàn yǒu zhù·suǒ hé

meals · food simultaneously have [a certain amount of] [allowance] {in order to} pay [personal] {paying of} · expenditures
shàn·shí , bìng yǒu ruògān jīntiē yǐ zhǐfù gèrén kāi·xiao .

each [mw] [member] {every one} has work · doing post · position perhaps in [office] perhaps in
Měi ge chéngyuán dōu yǒu gōng·zuò gǎng·wèi , huò zài bàngōngshì , huò zài

kitchen · room perhaps in [dining] · hall have · 's bear · responsibility [to print] or [to bind books] have · 's
chú·fáng , huò zài fàn·tīng . Yǒu-de fù-zé yìnshuā huò zhuāngdìng , yǒu-de

[do housecleaning] wash clothing maintain · repair or do [other] work · doing
dǎsǎo , xǐ yīfu , wéi-xiū huò zuò qítā gōng-zuò .

work · doing complicated · busy supports · assists spreading · {speaking of} [God's]
Gōng-zuò fán·máng , zhī-yuán chuán·jiǎng Shàngdi

[Kingdom] 's work · doing Bethel 's {[of] main} · importance [goal] is {to expend to the limit}
Wángguó de gōng-zuò Bótèlì de zhǔ-yào mùbiāo, shì jìn

[possibilities] {to help} more numerous people {to recognize} · {to know} [the Bible] 's [truth] using this [brochure]
kěnéng bāngzhù gèng duō rén rèn-shi Shèngjīng de zhēnlǐ. Yī běn cèzi

as example this [brochure] at [Governing Body] 's supervision · lead it under
wéi lì , běn cèzi zài Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán de dū-dǎo zhī xià

{was compiled} · {was written} thus became {passing through} [computers] {was transmitted} · {was delivered} to
biān-xiě ér chéng , jīng diànnǎo chuán·sòng dào

world · extent each land number at hundreds counted 's translation small · groups {was translated} {after ←} further
shì·jiè gè dì shù yǐ bǎi jǐ de fānyì xiǎo-zǔ , fānyì hòu zài

by Bethel 's [printing] · factories using high · speed [printing] · machines {was printed} {to completion}
yóu Bótèlì de yìnshuā·chǎng yòng gāo-sù yìnshuā·jī yìn chéng ,

{like that} · afterwards {was transported} · {was delivered} to entire · globe {ten thousands} {more than ←} {flocks of}
rán·hòu yùn·sòng dào quán·qiú 10 wàn duō qún

[congregations] {to go} Bethel [family] {that which [they]} do 's all is certainly · not · can · lack 's greatly
huìzhòng qù . Bótèlì jiāting suǒ zuò de dōu shì bì-bù-kě-shǎo de, dàdà

support · assist · -s at · currently world · upon most tightly · urgent 's work · doing spreading · {speaking of} [God's]
zhī-yuán·le dāng·jīn shì-shàng zuì jǐn-jí de gōng-zuò — chuán·jiǎng Shàngdi

[Kingdom] 's good [news] Mark blessings · news
Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi. ([Mǎkě](#) [Fú·yīn](#) [13:10](#))

at Bethel work · do 's are what · [kind] 's persons [they] get · {arriving at} what {looking after}
■ Zài Bótèlì gōng-zuò de shì zèn-yàng de rén ? Tāmen dé-dào shénme zhàogu ?

at Bethel {that which [they]} do 's [everything] is must support · assist what tightly · urgent 's work · doing
■ Zài Bótèlì suǒ zuò de yíqiè , shì yào zhī-yuán shénme jǐn-jí de gōng-zuò ?

beautiful · art · department [U.S.A.] · nation	Germany · nation	Kenya	Colombia
Měi-shù·bù , Měi-guó	Dé-guó	Kěnníyà	Gēlúnbǐyà

[22nd] lesson

Dì 22 Kè

[branch] [office] bears · {responsibility [for]} what work · doing
Fēnbù Bànshìchù Fù-zé Shénme Gōng-zuò ? ^

each [mw] [branch] [office] bears · responsibility {to supervise} · {to lead} one [mw] or {a few} [mw] [nations] '
Měi ge fēnbù bànshìchù fù-zé dū-dǎo yí ge huò jǐ ge guójiā de

spreading · way work · doing at [branch] work · do 's persons also exactly · are Bethel [members]
chuán-dào gōng-zuò . Zài fēnbù gōng-zuò de rén , yě jiù-shì Bótèlì chéngyuán,

separately · differentiatedly in not · same 's departments · categories serve · {apply themselves} have · 's
fēn-bié zài bù-tóng de bù-mén fú-wù : Yǒu-de

{are organized} · {to become} translation small · groups {specializing in} · [mw for a field of study] translating have · 's
zǔ-chéng fānyì xiǎo-zǔ zhuān-mén fānyì , yǒu-de

[print] [magazines] have · 's [bind] or {store up} · transport books have · 's manufacture · make sound · image
yìnshuā zázhi , yǒu-de zhuāngdìng huò chǔ-yùn shūjí , yǒu-de zhì-zuò yīn-xiàng

[published] · things have · 's bear · {responsibility [for]} [branch's] administration under lands · regions ' [other] affairs
chūbǎn-wù , yǒu-de fù-zé fēnbù xiá xià dì-qū de qítā shìwù.

by [Branch] [Committee] supervised · lead [Governing Body] entrusts [Branch]
Yóu Fēnbù Wěiyuánhùi dū-dǎo Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán wěituō Fēnbù

[Committees] {to supervise} · {to lead} [branch] [offices] ' moving · doing [Branch] [Committees] from most · few
Wěiyuánhùi dū-dǎo fēnbù bànshìchù de yùn-zuò . Fēnbù Wěiyuánhùi yóu zhì-shǎo

three [mw] qualifications · deep 's [elders] {are organized} · {to completion} will to [Governing Body]
sān ge zī-shēn de zhǎnglǎo zǔ-chéng , huì xiàng Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán

gather · report administration under lands · regions ' work · doing advancement · {opening up} and [possibly] {will face}
huì-bào xiá xià dì-qū de gōng-zuò jìn-zhǎn hé kěnéng miànduì

's [problems] have · -s [these] [materials] [Governing Body] then can for [published] · things meetings
de wèntí . Yǒu-le zhèxiē zīliào , Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán jiù néng wèi chūbǎn-wù , jùhuì

and large · assemblies ' [programmes] select · get fitting · appropriate 's subject · matter [Governing Body]
hé dà-huì de jiémù xuǎn-qǔ hé-shì de tí-cái . Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán

[regularly] dispatches · out [representatives] {to visit} [branches] [these] [representatives] {are called} · as
jīngcháng pài-chū dàibiǎo tànǎng fēnbù , zhèxiē dàibiǎo chēng-wéi

[zone] [overseers] will regarding [Branch] [Committees] ' work · doing raise · provide pointing · guiding
hǎiwài tèǎng jiāndū , huì jiù Fēnbù Wěiyuánhùi de gōng-zuò tí-gōng zhǐ-dǎo .

[Proverbs] [zone] [overseer] comes · {to visit} period · within [branch] will place · arrange one [mw]
(Zhēnyán 11:14) Hǎiwài tèǎng jiāndū lái fāng qī-jiān , fēnbù huì ān-pái yí ge

special · distinct meeting it · within one [mw] [talk] by [zone] [overseer] issued · expressed
tè·bié jùhuì , qí·zhōng yí ge yǎnjiǎng yóu hǎiwài tètǎng jiāndū fā·biǎo ,

{to rouse} · {to encourage} [branch's] administration under lands · regions ' people
gǔ·lì fēnbù xiá xià dì·qū de rén .

supports · assists own · locality [congregations] [branch] [office] has · some
Zhī·yuán běn·dì huìzhòng Fēnbù bànshìchù yǒu·xiē

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} examining · approving new [congregations] becoming · established 's [applications]
dì·xiōng shěn·pī xīn huìzhòng chéng·lì de shēnqǐng ,

handling · managing related · to appointing [elders] and [ministerial] [servants] ' matters have · some
chǔ·lǐ guān·yú wěirèn zhǎnglǎo hé zhǔlǐ púrén de shì . Yǒu·xiē

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} supervise · lead [branch's] administration under's [pioneers] [missionaries]
dì·xiōng dū·dǎo fēnbù xiá xià xiānqū , tèpài chuándàoyuán ,

[circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] ' work · doing [branch] also bears · responsibility {to place} · {to arrange}
fēnqū jiāndū hé qūyù jiāndū de gōng·zuò . Fēnbù yě fù·zé ān·pái

large · assemblies {to unify} · {to plan} constructing [Kingdom] [Halls] ' project · journeys simultaneously
dà·huì , tǒng·chóu jiàn·zào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de gōng·chéng , bìng

reliably · {to guarantee} {that which are} needed 's [Bible] books · publications can {be transported} · {be delivered}
què·bǎo suǒ xū de Shèngjīng shū·kān néng yùn·sòng

to each {flock of} [congregation] {to go} [branch] {that which [it]} does ' all is [for] letting spreading · way
dào gè qún huìzhòng qù . Fēnbù suǒ zuò de dōu shì wèile ràng chuán·dào

work · doing {be able} having order · reason -ly {to move forward} · {to be implemented} straight · until
gōng·zuò néng yǒu tiáo·lǐ de jìn·xíng , zhí·zhì

completion · accomplishment [1 Corinthians]
wán·chéng . ([Gēlín·dō Qíán·shū 14:33, 40](#))

[Branch] [Committees] what · [way] assist [Governing Body]
■ Fēnbù Wěiyuánhuì zěn·yàng xiézhù Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán?

[branch] [offices] bear · {responsibility [for]} what work · doing
■ Fēnbù bànshìchù fù·zé shénme gōng·zuò ?

Solomon {group of} · Islands Canada South · Africa
Suǒluómén Qún·dǎo Jiānádà Nán·fēi

try {looking at}
SHÌSHI KÀN

[branch] [offices] [Monday] to [Friday] {are open} · {are released} joyfully · welcome
Fēnbù bànshìchù xīngqīyī zhì xīngqīwǔ kāi-fàng , huān-yíng

{to explore} · {to observe} simultaneously having {focused [on task]} · person {to talk about} · {to explain}
cān-guān , bìng yǒu zhuān-rén jiǎng-jiě .

exploring · observing [branch] times clothes · worn [way of dressing] must with [attending] meetings times
Cān-guān fēnbù shí , yī-zhuó dǎban yào gēn cānjiā jùhuì shí

{[of] one} · [way] please come {look at} this · [mw] called · {to be} Bethel 's [place] you towards [God] 's
yí-yàng . Qǐng lái kànkan zhèi-ge jiào-zuò Bótèlì de dìfang, nǐ duì Shàngdì de

believing · heart certainly will receive · {arriving at} {[by] strengthening} · transforming
xìn-xīn bǐng huì shòu-dào qiáng-huà .

[23rd] lesson

Dì 23 Kè

[we] what · [way] compile · write and translate [Bible] Wǒmen Zěnyàng Biān-xiě hé Fānyì Shèngjīng

books · publications

Shū·kān ? ^

{in order to} {expend to limit} · power to each [mw] nation · group [tribe] language · speech people · group 's
Wèile jìn-lì “xiàng měi ge guó-zú , bùzú , yǔ-yán , mín-zú de

people {to proclaim} · {to publicize} [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] Jehovah's [Witnesses] use
rén ” xuān-yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi, Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén yòng 600

{more than ←} {types of} languages · speech [to publish] [Bible] books · publications [Revelation] this {item of}
duō zhǒng yǔ-yán chūbǎn Shèngjīng shū·kān . ([Qǐshìlù 14:6](#)) Zhèi xiàng

work · doing ten · portions {is difficult} · {is huge} [we] are what · [way] doing · {arriving at} 's exactly · are
gōng-zuò shí-fēn jiān-jù , wǒmen shì zěnyàng zuò-dào de ne? Jiù-shì

{making use of} · {the aid of} entire · globe each · land 's writing · composing persons · [ones engaged in the field] and
jiè-zhù quán-qióu - gè-dì de xiě-zuò rén-yuán hé

largely · approximately [mw] translating persons · [ones engaged in the field] [they] all · even are Jehovah's
dà-yuē 3000 ge fānyì rén-yuán , tāmen quán-dōu shì Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses]
Jiànzhèngrén.

use English · language {to compile} · {to write} writing · composing · department {is set up} at
Yòng Yīng-yǔ biān-xiě Xiě-zuò·bù shè yú

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' world · extent head · section bears · responsibility {to unify} · {to plan} compiling · writing
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de shì-jìè zǒng·bù , fù·zé tǒng·chóu biān-xiě

work · doing by [Governing Body] {is supervised} · {is lead} beside-s head · section [a certain number of]
gōng-zuò , yóu Zhōngyāng Zhǎnglǎotuán dū·dǎo . Chū·le zǒng·bù , ruògān

[branches] also have writing · composing persons · [ones engaged in the field] writing · composing
fēnbù yě yǒu xiě-zuò rén-yuán . Xiě-zuò

persons · [ones engaged in the field] caused · by back · [scenes] not · {being the same} {because of} · this
rén-yuán yóu-yú bèi·jǐng bù·tóng , yīn·cǐ

{are able} · enough {to use} each land's [cultures] as subject · matter {to compile} · {to write} [articles] causing
néng·gòu yǐ gè dì wénhuà wéi tí·cái biān-xiě wénzhāng , líng

[our] [published] · things {to be able} {to attract} world · extent each land 's people
wǒmen de chūbǎn·wù néng xīyǐn shì-jìè gè dì de rén .

translation written {to a satisfactory finish} 's writing · draft {passed through} · past editing · compiling and
Fānyì Xiě hǎo de wén·gǎo jīng·guò biān·jí hé

examining · {setting [in approved form]} then will through (adv) · passing [computers] {be transmitted} · {be delivered}
shěn·dìng , jiù huì tōng·guò diànnǎo chuán·sòng

{to give to} world · extent each land 's translation small · groups translation small · groups will translate writing · draft
gěi shì-jìè gè dì de fānyì xiǎo·zǔ . Fānyì xiǎo·zǔ huì fānyì wén·gǎo ,

further [check and approve] and proofread · compare translated · writing [they] {set up} · ways {to search for}
zài shěnyuè bìng jiào·duì yì·wén . Tāmen shè·fǎ xúnzhǎo

correct · true 's characters · {key points} strongly · seek completely {to show} · {to express} English · language
“zhèng·què de zì·yǎn ” , lì·qiú wánquán biǎo·dá Yīng-yǔ

original · draft 's meaning · thoughts [Ecclesiastes]
yuán·gǎo de yì·sī . ([Chuándàoshū 12:10](#))

{making use of} · {the aid of} [computers] raises · higher effect · rate [computers] not · can
Jiè-zhù diànnǎo tí·gāo xiào·lǜ Diànnǎo bù·néng

{take [and]} · replace writing · composing persons · [ones engaged in the field] and translating
qǔ·dài xiě-zuò rén-yuán hé fānyì

persons · [ones engaged in the field] but can help [them] {to raise} · higher work · doing effect · rate
rén-yuán , dàn néng bāngzhù tāmen tí·gāo gōng-zuò xiào·lǜ ,

{compared to} · like [they] [can] use [computers] {to come} {to check} words · {standard-setting works} {to look for}
bǐ·rú tāmen kěyǐ yòng diànnǎo lái chá cí·diǎn , zhǎo

[material] etc. Jehovah's [Witnesses] design-ed one [mw] many · {types of} languages · speech [electronic]
zīliào děngděng. Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén shèjì·le yí ge Duō·zhǒng Yǔ·yán Diànzǐ

[publishing] system this · [mw] system can handle · manage {a few} hundred {types of} languages · speech 's
Chūbǎn Xìtǒng (MEPS). Zhèi·ge xìtǒng néng chǔ·lǐ jǐ bǎi zhǒng yǔ·yán de

writing · characters hold conveyed · in 's writing · characters and pictures · [mw] {to piece together} {to become}
wén·zì , bǎ shū·rù de wén·zì hé tú·piàn pīn chéng

[page layouts] {in order to be} · convenient [to print]
bǎnmiàn yǐ·biàn yìnshuā.

even · figuring speak certain {type of} language · speech 's people only · have {a few} thousand [mw] [we] also will
Jiù-suàn shuō mǒu zhǒng yǔ·yán de rén zhǐ·yǒu jǐ qiān ge , wǒmen yě huì

{expend to limit} · power {to manufacture} · {to make} above-mentioned language · speech 's [published] · things
jìn·lì zhì·zuò gāi yǔ·yán de chūbǎn·wù .

for · what because · for Jehovah 's will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's men even [to be able]
Wèi·shénme ne? Yīn·wei Yēhéhuá de zhǐyì shì “ yào gè·zhǒng - gè·yàng de rén dōu kěyǐ

{to get} · saved true · correspondingly {to recognize} · {to know} [truth] [1 Timothy]
dé·jiù , què·qiè rèn·shi zhēnlǐ”. ([Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4](#))

[we] compile · write [published] · things ' passage · procedure is what · [way] 's
■ Wǒmen biān·xiě chūbǎn·wù de guò·chéng shì zěn·yàng de?

[we] for · what hold [Bible] books · publications {to translate} {to turn into} {a few} hundred {types of}
■ Wǒmen wèi·shénme bǎ Shèngjīng shū·kān fānyì chéng jǐ bǎi zhǒng

languages · speech
yǔ·yán ?

writing · composing · department	[U.S.A.] · nation	{South Korea}	Armenia	Burundi	{Sri Lanka}
Xiě·zuò·bù	, Měi·guó	Hánguó	Yàměiniyà	Bùlóngdí	Sīlīlánkǎ

[24th] lesson

Dì 24 Kè

[our] entire · globe work · doing {passes through} · expenses from
Wǒmen de Quán·qiú Gōng·zuò Jīng·fèi Cóng

[where] come

Nǎlǐ Lái ? ^

Jehovah's [Witnesses] each year manufacture · make number in {hundreds of millions} counted 's [Bibles] and
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén měi nián zhì-zuò shù yǐ yì jì de Shèngjīng hé

[Bible] [published] · things and {exempt [from]} · fee to public · multitude distribute this · outside [we]
Shèngjīng chūbǎn-wù , bìng miǎn-fèi xiàng gōng-zhòng fēnfā . Cǐ-wài , wǒmen

construct and maintain · repair [Kingdom] [Halls] {as well as} [branch] [facilities] fill · {to sufficiency} Bethel
jiànào hé wéi-xiū Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ jí fēnbù shèshī , mǎn-zú Bótèlì

[members'] {as well as} [missionaries'] basic 's life · living needs also aid received · disaster 's
chéngyuán jí tèpài chuándàojuán jīběn de shēng-huó xūyào , hái yuánzhù shòu-zāi de

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} you [possibly] will think this [all] {that which [it]}
dī-xiong zǐ-mèi . Nǐ kěnéng huì xiǎng: “Zhè yíqiè suǒ

needs ' money is from [where] comes '
xū de qián shì cóng nǎlǐ lái de ne?”

{do not} {ask for} · get {[out of] ten} · one respectful · offerings association · dues also

Bù suǒ-qǔ shí-yī fèng-xiàn , huì-fèi , yě

{do not} urge · contributions although · -ly [Bible] education work · doing needs large · {amount of}
bú quàn·juān Suī-rán Shèngjīng jiàoyù gōng-zuò xūyào dà-liàng

{are passed through} · expenses but [we] not · will solicit · contributions one · hundred {more than ←} years before
jīng-fèi , dàn wǒmen bú-huì mù·juān . Yī-bǎi duō nián qián ,

[The Watchtower] [second] {periodical issue} [magazine] English · language said caused · by deeply · believing Jehovah
Shǒuwàngtái dì-èr qī zázhi (Yīng-yǔ) shuō , yóu-yú shēn-xìn Yēhéhuá

is [our] back · shield [we] absolutely {will not} {rely on} men absolutely {will not} to men
shì wǒmen de hòu-dùn , wǒmen “ jué bù yīlài rén , jué bú xiàng rén

{beg for} · request financial · aid matter · reality · upon [we] ever {have not} this · [way] done · {[in the] past}
qǐ-qiú zī-zhù ”. Shì-shí-shang , wǒmen cóng méi zhè-yàng zuò-guo !

Matthew blessings · news
([Mǎtài](#) - [Fú-yīn](#) [10:8](#))

{rely on} self · willing donated · funds {to be maintained} numbers · many people very

Kào zì-yuàn juān·kuǎn wéichí Xǔ-duō rén hěn

joyfully · appreciate [our] [Bible] education work · doing {because of} · this donate money {to support}
xīn-shǎng wǒmen de Shèngjīng jiàoyù gōng-zuò , yīn-cǐ juān qián zhīchí

[us] entire · globe each · land 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] also {are very} [with] happy · intention {to offer} · out
wǒmen. Quán-qíu - gè-dì de Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén , yě hěn lè-yì xiàn-chū

selves ' time · within spirit · power gold · money and [other] assets · sources {to come} {to urge} · {to advance} [all]
zìjǐ de shí-jīān , jīng-lì , jīn-qíán hé qítā zī-yuán , lái cù-jìn suǒyǒu

with [God's] will have · relation 's affairs [1 Chronicles] [Kingdom] [Halls] {are set up} {to have}
gēn Shàngdì zhīyì yǒu-guān de shìwù. ([Lìdàizhì Shàng 29:9](#)) Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ shè yǒu

donated · funds · boxes {to let} people follow selves ' hearts · wishes {to donate} · {to offer} [we] receive · {arriving at}
juān·kuǎn·xiāng , ràng rén suí zìjǐ de xīn-yì juān-xiàn . Wǒmen shōu-dào

's donated · funds [greater portion] comes · from not rich · {have abundance} 's people [they] exactly {are like} Jesus
de juān·kuǎn dàduō lái·zì bú fù·yù de rén , tāmen jiù xiàng Yēsū

commended · praised 's poor widowed · woman this · [mw] widowed · woman held only had 's two [mw]
chēng·zàn de qióng guǎ·fu , zhèi·ge guǎ·fu bǎ jǐn yǒu de liǎng wén

small · coins {to drop} into holy · temple treasure · storehouse 's money · chest inside Luke blessings · news
xiǎo·qián tóu jìn shèng·diàn bǎo·kù de qián·xiāng li . ([Lùjiǎ](#) - [Fú·yīn](#) [21:1-4](#))

from · this can · see [everyone] all [can] [regularly] allocate · out [some] money {according to} heart · inside
Yóu·cǐ - kě·jiàn , rénrén dōu kěyǐ jīngcháng “ bō·chū yìxiē qián ” , “ zhào xīn·li

{that which [he]} {has decided} 's go donate · funds [1 Corinthians] [2 Corinthians]
suǒ juéding de” qù juān·kuǎn . ([Gēlīnduō Qiánshū 16:2](#); [Gēlīnduō Hòushū 9:7](#))

[we] deeply · believe Jehovah {will certainly} continue {to stimulate} · {to encourage} [those] wanting {to use}
Wǒmen shēn·xìn , Yēhéhuá bì jìxù jī·lì nèixiē xiǎng yòng

precious · valuable 's capital · property {to come} {to respect} · {to esteem} him 's persons {to push} · {to move} [them]
“ bǎo·guì de zī·chǎn ” lái zūn·chóng tā de rén , tuī·dòng tāmen

{to support} spreading · {speaking of} [God's] [Kingdom] 's work · doing well {to cause to become} · accomplished
zhīchí chuán·jiǎng Shàngdì Wángguó de gōng·zuò , hǎo chéng·jiù

[his] will [Proverbs]
tā de zhǐyì. ([Zhēnyán 3:9](#))

Jehovah's [Witnesses] with [other] [religious] groups · bodies have what not · same
■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén gēn qítā zōngjiào tuán·tǐ yǒu shénme bù·tóng ?

[we] what · [way] use donated · funds
■ Wǒmen zěn·yàng yùnyòng juān·kuǎn ?

donated · funds {are used} at [where] JUĀN·KUǎN YÒNG ZÀI NǎLI ?

[Kingdom] [Halls] have one [mw] donated · funds · box write · -ing **this [congregation]**
Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ yǒu yí ge juān·kuǎn·xiāng xiě-zhe “**Běn Huìzhòng**

{paying of} · expenditures donated · funds {[of] main} · importance used · {to come} {to pay} [congregation]
Kāi-xiao Juān·kuǎn ” , zhǔ·yào yòng·lái zhīfù huìzhòng

payings [if] [branch] had financially · aided [congregation] {to construct} or {to dress up} · {to repair}
kāizhī. Rúguǒ fēnbù céng zī·zhù huìzhòng jiàn·zào huò zhuāng·xiū

[Kingdom] [Hall] [some] donated · funds also will {be allocated} out · {to come} {to donate} · {to give to}
Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ , yìxiē juān·kuǎn yě huì bō chū·lai juān·gěi

[branch] another one [mw] donated · funds · box {is write} · -ing **entire · globe work · doing**
fēnbù . Lìng yí ge juān·kuǎn·xiāng xiě-zhe “ **Quán·qíú Gōng·zuò** ” ,

received · {arriving at} 's money will {be turned over to} · {be given to} [branch] {[of] main} · importance
shōu-dào de qián huì jiāo-gěi fēnbù , zhǔ-yào

{is used} · {to come} {to pay} [branch] 's {paying of} · expenditures remaining · surplus ' then
yòng-lái zhīfù fēnbù de kāi-xiao , shèng-yú de jiù

{is used} · {to come} financially · {to aid} [other] lands · regions
yòng-lái zī-zhù qítā dì-qū .

Nepal Togo Britain · nation
Níbó'ěr Duōgē Yīng·guó

[25th] lesson Dì 25 Kè

for · what must construct [Kingdom] [Halls] how · [so]
Wèi-shénme Yào Jiànzhào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ? Zěn-me

built · {to completion} 's
Jiàn·chéng de? ^

[Kingdom] [Hall] considering · name {to think of} · meaning at this · [mw] [place] {talked about} · discussed '
Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ, gù-míng - sī-yì , zài zhèi-ge dìfang jiǎng-lùn de

{[of] main} · importance is [the Bible] within relating · to [God's] [Kingdom] 's [truth] [God] 's [Kingdom]
zhǔ-yào shì Shèngjīng zhōng guān-yú Shàngdì Wángguó de zhēnlǐ; Shàngdì de Wángguó

exactly · was Jesus' spreading · way 's master · subject Luke blessings · news
zhèng-shì Yēsū chuán-dào de zhǔ-tí . ([Lùjiā](#) - [Fú·yīn](#) [8:1](#))

correct · true worship 's central · heart Jehovah's [Witnesses] at [Kingdom] [Halls]
Zhèng-què chóngbài de zhōng-xīn Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zài Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ

plan · prepare spreading · way work · doing well to [territory] inside 's people {to declare} · {to talk about} [God's]
chóu-bèi chuán-dào gōng-zuò , hǎo xiàng dìqū li de rén xuān-jiǎng Shàngdì

[Kingdom] 's good [news] Matthew blessings · news [Kingdom] [Halls] ' largenesses · smallnesses and
Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi. ([Mǎtài](#) - [Fú·yīn](#) [24:14](#)) Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de dà-xiǎo hé

designs each · not · mutually · {are alike} but all · even {are plain} · {are solid} {are without} · splendour by one
shèjì gè-bù-xiāng-tóng , dàn quán-dōu pǔ-shí - wú-huá , yóu yì

{flock of} or {a few} {flocks of} [congregations] {are being used} [recent] · years came caused · by [congregations] and
qún huò jǐ qún huìzhòng shǐyòng . Jìn-nián lái , yóu-yú huìzhòng hé

spreading · way · [ones engaged in the field] 's numbers · items not · {breaking off} increasing · {being added to} Jehovah's
chuán-dào-yuán de shù-mù bú-duàn zēng-jīa , Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses] construct-ed {a few} {ten thousands} [mw] [average] each [day] five [mw] [Kingdom] [Halls]
Jiànzhèngrén jiàn-zào-le jǐ wàn ge (píngjūn měi tiān wǔ ge) Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ.

[we] are what · [way] doing · {arriving at} 's Matthew blessings · news
Wǒmen shì zěn-yàng zuò-dào de ne? (Mǎtài - Fú-yīn 19:26)

from exclusively {set up} 's [fund] take · get building expenses [Kingdom]
Cóng zhuān shè de jījīn qǔ-dé jiànzhù fèi Wángguó

[Halls] have one [mw] donated · funds · box write · -ing *entire · globe [Kingdom] [Hall] construction*
Jùhuìsuǒ yǒu yí ge juān-kuǎn-xiāng xiě-zhe “ *Quán-qíu Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ Jiànzhù*

project · journeys donated · funds received · {arriving at} 's money will {be turned over to} · {be given to} [branch]
Gōng-chéng Juān-kuǎn ”, shōu-dào de qián huì jiāo-gěi fēnbù

[office] {to use} · {to come} financially · {to aid} or {exempt [from]} interest {to lend} · {to give to} [congregations]
bànshìchù, yòng-lái zī-zhù huò miǎn xī jiè-gěi huìzhòng

{to construct} or {to change} · {to construct} [Kingdom] [Halls]
jiàn-zào huò gǎi-jiàn Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ.

not · same back · [scenes] ' people [voluntarily] {participate in} project · journeys
Bù-tóng bèi-jǐng de rén yìwù cānyù gōng-chéng

in numbers · many [nations] Jehovah's [Witnesses] organize · {to become} · -ed [some] *[Kingdom] [Hall]*
Zài xǔ-duō guójiā , Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén zǔ-chéng-le yìxiē *Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ*

construction small · groups group · members and [other] [volunteer] persons · [ones engaged in the field] to
Jiànzhù Xiǎo-zǔ , zǔ-yuán hé qítā zhìyuán rén-yuán dào

nation · inside one {flock of} again one {flock of} [congregation] go take · [lead] {to participate in} meeting · place
guó-nèi yì qún yòu yì qún huìzhòng qù , dài-tóu cānyù jùhuì-suǒ

construction project · journeys simultaneously cultivate · instruct {at that} · land 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers}
jiànzhù gōng-chéng , bìng péi-xùn dāng-dì de dì-xiong

{elder sisters} · {younger sisters} construction small · groups have · times [even] {arrive at} contrarily · far lands · regions
zǐ-mèi . Jiànzhù xiǎo-zǔ yǒu-shí shènzhì dào piān-yuǎn dì-qū

{to work} · {to do} in [some] [nations] *land · region building [committee]* received · assigning
gōng-zuò . Zài yìxiē guójiā , *Dì-qū Jiànzhù Wěiyuánhui* fèng-pài

{to supervise} · {to lead} certain [mw] land · region inside [Kingdom] [Halls] ' building and {dressing up} · repairing
dū-dǎo mǒu ge dì-qū li Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de jiànzhù hé zhuāng-xiū

project · journeys [committee] inside has · some [elders] construction [experience] abundant · rich [they] at
gōng-chéng . Wěiyuánhui li yǒu-xiē zhǎnglǎo jiànzhù jīngyàn fēng-fù , tāmen zài

each · [mw] {carrying out} · {[construction] work} step · section point · guide [congregations] simultaneously
gè·ge shī·gōng jiē·duàn zhǐ·dǎo huìzhòng , bìng

distribute · apportion work · doing {to give to} have construction skills · abilities ' [volunteer]
fēn·pèi gōng·zuò gěi yǒu jiànzhù jì·néng de zhìyuàn

persons · [ones engaged in the field] at each [mw] {[construction] work} · ground [volunteer]
rén·yuán . Zài měi ge gōng·dì , zhìyuàn

persons · [ones engaged in the field] largely · even are {at that} · land [congregation] 's [members] entirely {relying on}
rén·yuán dà·dōu shì dāng·dì huìzhòng de chéngyuán. Quán kào

Jehovah granting holy · spirit [as well as] [his] [people] [with] whole · hearts [with] whole · intentions -ly
Yēhéhuá cì shèng·líng, yǐjí tā de zǐmín quán·xīn - quán·yì de

{throwing [selves]} · into work · doing world · extent each land 's [Kingdom] [Halls] {only then} can [one by one]
tóu·rù gōng·zuò , shì·jiè ge dì de Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ cái néng yīyī

{be built} · {to completion} [Psalm] [Colossians] · book
jiàn·chéng . [\(Shīpiān 127:1; Gēluóxī·shū 3:23\)](#)

[we] worship [God] 's [places] for · what {are called} · as [Kingdom] [Halls]
■ Wǒmen chóngbài Shàngdì de dìfang wèi·shénme chēng·wéi Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ?

[we] for · what can in entire · globe each · land construct [Kingdom] [Halls]
■ Wǒmen wèi·shénme néng zài quán·qiú - gè·dì jiàn·zào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ?

Bolivia
Bōliwéiyà

Nigeria meeting · place changed · constructed {before ←} · {after ←}
Nírìliyà, jùhuì·suǒ gǎi·jiàn qián·hòu

Tahiti Island
Tǎxītí Dǎo

[26th] lesson

Dì 26 Kè

what · [way] {to help} · {[with] busyness} {to preserve} · {to maintain}
Zěn·yàng Bāng·máng Bǎo·yǎng

[Kingdom] [Hall] Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ? ^

each one [mw] [Kingdom] [Hall] {every one} is belongs · to Jehovah [God's] name · under 's {because of} · this
Měi yí ge Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ dōu shì guī-yú Yēhéhuá Shàngdì míng-xià de. Yīn-cǐ

[we] feel · getting making meeting · place tidy · clean beautiful · looking preserved · maintained appropriately · well
wǒmen jué-de , shǐ jùhuì-suǒ zhèng-jíe měi-guān , bǎo-yǎng tuǒ-shàn ,

both is [our] bright · glory also is correct · true worship 's weighty · needed part [everyone] all [can]
jì shì wǒmen de guāng-róng, yě shì zhèng-què chóngbài de zhòng-yào bùfen, rénren dōu kěyǐ

{expend to the limit} one {portion of} power
jìn yí fèn lì .

meetings {after ←} help · {[with] busyness} [to do cleaning] each time meeting
Jùhuì hòu bāng-máng dǎsǎo Měi cì jùhuì

concludes · {gets tied up} {after ←} {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} even
jié-shù hòu , dì-xiong zǐ-mèi dōu

{with} happy · intention [do cleaning] one · [time] {in order to} keep · hold [Kingdom] [Hall] clear · clean orderly · neat
lè-yì dǎsǎo yí-xià , yǐ bǎo-chí Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ qīng-jíe zhěng-qí .

this · outside [Kingdom] [Hall] also will [at] set · periods {move forward with} · implement penetrating · {to bottom} 's
Cǐ-wài , Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ yě huì dìng-qī jìn-xíng chè-dǐ de

{cleaning} by one [mw for person] [elder] or [ministerial] [servant] unified · planned
dǎsǎo , yóu yí wèi zhǎnglǎo huò zhǔlǐ púren tǒng-chóu ,

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} self · willingly participate [cleaning] commonly · usually
dì-xiong zǐ-mèi zì-yuàn cānyù . Dǎsǎo tǒng-cháng

{according to} meeting · place 's [specific] situation {according to} clear · list upon 's [mw] · items {is gone}
àn jùhuì-suǒ de jùtǐ qíngkuàng, zhào qīng-dān shàng de xiàng-mù qù

{to be done} including sweeping · floors scrubbing floor · boards [vacuuming] · dust wiping dust · dirt holding
zuò , bāokuò sǎo-dì , cā dì-bǎn , xī-chén , cā huī-chén, bǎ

chairs · [surf] {to line up} {in order} · neatly [cleaning] {side by side with} eliminating · [infectors] [in] [bathrooms] wiping
yǐ-zi pái zhěng-qí , dǎsǎo bìng xiāo-dú wèishēngjiān, mā
[disposing]

windows and polishing mirrors · [surf] of garbage [cleaning] meeting · place's outside · face {as well as}
chuāng hé cā jìng-zi , dào lājī , dǎsǎo jùhuì-suǒ wài-mian jí

yard · [surf] etc. [in order to] help children {to learn} · {to be able} {to respect} · {to assign weightiness to}
yuàn-zi děng. Wèile bāngzhù értóng xué-huì zūn-zhòng

used · {to come} {to worship} [God] 's place [we] also will let [them] divide · bear [some] work · doing
yòng-lái chóngbài Shàngdì de chùsuǒ, wǒmen yě huì ràng tāmen fēn-dān yìxiē gōng-zuò .

[Ecclesiastes]
([Chuándàoshū 5:1](#))

{participate in} maintaining · repairing each · year meeting · place inside outside will do one · time
 Cānyù wéi-xiū Měi-nián, jùhuì-suǒ lǐlǐ - wàiwài huì zuò yí-cì
 careful · {[with attention to] detail} 's check · examination roots · {according to} check's · examination's formed · fruit do
 zǐ-xì de jiǎn-chá , gēn-jù jiǎn-chá jié-guǒ zuò
 set · period preserving · maintaining {to cause} meeting · place not · {to incur} days · {long time} losing · {[good] repair}
 dìng-qī bǎo-yǎng , shǐ jùhuì-suǒ bú-zhì rì-jiǔ shī-xiū
 causing [congregation] {to bear} · {to take on} not necessary 's maintaining · repairing expenses [2 Chronicles]
 lìng huìzhòng chéng-dān bú bìyào de wéi-xiū fèi . ([Lidàizhì Xià 24:13](#);
 meeting · place preserved · maintained getting well clear · clean orderly · neat {only then} suits · fits
[34:10](#)) Jùhuì-suǒ bǎo-yǎng de hǎo, qīng-jié zhěng-qí , cái shì-hé
 using · {to come} {to worship} [God] [we] {expend to the limit} one {portion of} power {to preserve} · {to maintain}
 yòng-lái chóngbài Shàngdì. Wǒmen jìn yí fèn lì bǎo-yǎng
 meeting · place exactly shows · clearly [we] love Jehovah simultaneously {[as] precious} · view used · {to come}
 jùhuì-suǒ , jiù biǎo-míng wǒmen ài Yēhéhuá bìng zhēn-shì yòng-lái
 {to worship} him 's place [Psalm] this also can give [territory] inside 's people {to leave} · down one
 chóngbài tā de chùsuǒ. ([Shīpiān 122:1](#)) Zhè yě néng gěi dìqū li de rén liú-xia yí
 [mw] good impression · image [2 Corinthians]
 ge hǎo yìn-xiàng . ([Gēlínduō Hòushū 6:3](#))

for · what [we] should {very well} preserve · maintain used · {to come} {to worship} [God] 's place
 ■ Wèi-shénme wǒmen gāi hǎohǎo bǎo-yǎng yòng-lái chóngbài Shàngdì de chùsuǒ?

[congregation] what · [way] keeps · holds [Kingdom] [Hall] clean
 ■ Huìzhòng zěn-yàng bǎo-chí Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ jíjìng?

Estonia	Zimbabwe	Mongolia	{Puerto Rico}
Àishāniyà	Jīnbābùwéi	Měnggǔ	Bōduōlígè

[27th] lesson
Dì 27 Kè

what · [way] well · {to use} [Kingdom] [Hall] 's [books] · library
 Zěn-yàng Shàn-yòng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de Túshū-kù ? ^

you want {to investigate} · {to look for} [material] {to increase} · {to add} [Bible] knowledge you are not are
Nǐ xiǎng chá-zhǎo zīliào zēng-jīā Shèngjīng zhīshi ma? Nǐ shì bu shì

towards [the Bible] within certain [verse of] scripture · writings certain [mw] [personage] certain [mw] [place] or
duì Shèngjīng zhōng mǒu jié jīng-wén , mǒu ge rénwù , mǒu ge dìfang huò

certain {type of} matter · thing feeling interest wanting more [to know] one · [bit] you {are wanting} [to know]
mǒu zhǒng shì-wù gǎn xìngqù, xiǎng duō zhīdào yì-diǎn ne? Nǐ xiǎng zhīdào

[God] regarding [your] {corresponding to} · [self] asking · subject said · {[in the] past} what [if]
Shàngdì jiù nǐ de qiè-shēn wèn-tí shuō-guo shénme ma? Rúguǒ

{are wanting} you [can] {arrive at} [Kingdom] [Hall] 's [books] · library {to look}
xiǎng , nǐ kěyǐ dào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de túshū-kù kànkan.

{to search for} [material] 's good {go to} · place Jehovah's [Witnesses] using you
Sōuxún zīliào de hǎo qù-chù Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén yòng nǐ

deeply · know 's language · speech manufactured · made 's [Bible] [published] · things you largely · generally
shú-xī de yǔ-yán zhì-zuò de Shèngjīng chūbǎn-wù , nǐ dà-gài

not · will all · even possess [Kingdom] [Hall] 's [books] · library has greater · portion 's [recent] · period
bú-huì quán-dōu yōngyǒu. Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de túshū-kù yǒu dà-bùfen de jìn-qī

[published] · things also [possibly] has not · same 's [Bible] translated · editions one [mw for books] good
chūbǎn-wù , hái kěnéng yǒu bù-tóng de Shèngjīng yì-běn , yì běn hǎo

words · {standard-setting work} and [other] solid · {to use} 's reference · study · books meetings {before ←} · {after ←} you
cí-diǎn hé qítā shí-yòng de cān-kǎo-shū . Jùhuì qián-hòu , nǐ

even [may] {arrive at} [books] · library {to examine} · {to go over} [material] [if] [books] · library {is set up} · {to have}
dōu kěyǐ dào túshū-kù chá-yuè zīliào . Rúguǒ túshū-kù shè-yǒu

[computer] [computer] inside [possibly] install-ed one [mw] called · as [Watchtower]
diànnǎo , diànnǎo lǐ kěnéng ānzhūāng-le yí ge chēng-wéi *Watchtower Library* (Shǒuwàngtái

books · library 's soft · [-ware] in-side has Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' numbers · many [published] · things search
Shū-kù) de ruǎn-jiàn , lǐ-miàn yǒu Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de xǔ-duō chūbǎn-wù , sōusuǒ

direction · method {is simple} · {is convenient} [can] through (adv) · passing character · word scripture · writing or
fāng-fǎ jiǎn-biàn , kěyǐ tōng-guò zì-cí , jīng-wén huò

lesson · subject come {to search for} mutually · involved [material]
kè-tí lái lái lái lái xiāng-guān zīliào .

[Theocratic Ministry School] studying · students ' good helping · hand [if] you
Chuándào Xùnliànban xué-sheng de hǎo bāng-shou Rúguǒ nǐ

[participate in] · -ed [Theocratic Ministry School] you [may] ample · portion advantageously · use [Kingdom] [Hall] 's
cānjiā-le Chuándào Xùnliànban , nǐ kěyǐ chōng-fèn lì-yòng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de

[books] · library {to come} {[up to] standard} · {to prepare} class · room practice · exercises training · drilling · class
túshū-kù lái lái zhǔn-bèi kè-táng liàn-xí . Xùn-liàn-ban

[overseer] bears · responsibility {to manage} [books] · library reliably · {to guarantee} [books] · library receive · store · -s
jiāndū fù-zé guǎnlǐ túshū-kù , què-bǎo túshū-kù shōu-cáng-le

most new 's [published] · things [moreover] {is arranged} · {is lined up} having order training · drilling · class [overseer]
zuì xīn de chūbǎn-wù , érqǐ biān-pái yǒu xù . Xùn-liàn-bān jiāndū

or [your] [Bible] [teacher] [can] teach you what · [way] {to look for [and]} · {arrive at} you need 's [material]
huò nǐ de Shèngjīng lǎoshī kěyǐ jiāo nǐ zěnyàng zhǎo-dào nǐ xūyào de zīliào .

[books] · library 's books {are not} {set up} outside · {to be lended} only · may in meeting · place inside {be used}
Túshū-kù de shūjí bú shè wài-jiè , zhǐ-kě zài jùhuì-suǒ lì shǐyòng.

[we] also will [carefully] use books · publications not · will at upper · faces write · characters or make
Wǒmen yě huì xiǎoxīn shǐyòng shū-kān , bú-huì zài shàng-mian xiě-zì huò zuò

recording · marks

jì-hào .

[the Bible] shows · clearly want {to look for [and]} · {arrive at} [God] 's knowledge then must {[put] down} {a bit of}
Shèngjīng biǎo-míng , yào “ zhǎo-dào Shàngdì de zhīshì ” jiù děi xià diǎn

[work] [very] · like {searching for} treasure · depository {[of] one} · [way] [Proverbs] [Kingdom] [Hall] 's
gōngfu, “hǎo-xiàng sōusuǒ bǎo-zàng ” yí-yàng . ([Zhēnyán 2:1-5](#)) Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de

[books] · library exactly · is helps you {to unfold} · {to open} searching 's good [place]
túshū-kù zhèng-shì bāngzhù nǐ zhǎn-kāi “sōusuǒ” de hǎo dìfang.

[Kingdom] [Hall] 's [books] · library what · [way] has · help · in {searching for} [material]

■ Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de túshū-kù zěnyàng yǒu-zhùyú sōuxún zīliào ?

who [can] help you well · {to use} [books] · library

■ Shéi kěyǐ bāngzhù nǐ shàn-yòng túshū-kù ?

Israel Czech [Republic] Benin Cayman {group of} · islands
Yísèliè Jíekè Gònghéguó Bèiníng Kāimàn Qún-dǎo

try {looking at} SHÌSHI KÀN

[if] you want {to apply} · hand {to establish} [personal] [books] · library please {arrive at} books · department
Rúguǒ nǐ xiǎng zhuó-shǒu jiànli gèrén túshū-kù , qǐng dào shūjí-bù

{to look} [Bible] [teacher] can tell you first {to get} what [published] · things most · {is well}
kànkān. Shèngjīng lǎoshī néng gàosu nǐ xiān língqǔ shénme chūbǎn-wù zuì-hǎo .

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' web-[site] raises · provides what Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de Wǎng-zhàn Tí-gōng Shénme

[material] Zīliào ? ^

Jesus [Christ] to {school of thought} · disciples said [your (pl)] light also should at men {before ←} shine
Yēsū Jīdū duì mén-tú shuō: “Nǐmen de guāng yě gāi zài rén qián zhàoyào,

this · [way] men then can {look at} · see [your (pl)] good · doing hold glory {to turn over} · to [your (pl)]
zhè-yàng rén jiù néng kàn-jian nǐmen de shàn-xíng , bǎ róngyào guī-yú nǐmen de

heavenly · Father Matthew blessings · news [in order to] {listen to} · follow Jesus ' commanding Jehovah's
Tiān-fù .” (Mǎtài - Fú-yīn 5:16) Wèile tīng-cóng Yēsū de fēnfu , Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses] well · {are using} current · era [science] · [technology] including [the Internet] [our] [official]
Jiànzhèngrén shàn-yòng xiàn-dài kē-jì , bāokuò hùliánwǎng. Wǒmen de zhèngshì

web-[site] raises · provides relating · to Jehovah's [Witnesses]' beliefs · reverence and
wǎng-zhàn www.jw.org/zh-hans tí-gōng guān-yú Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén xìn-yǎng hé

[activities] ' [material] this · [mw] web-[site] has what inside · contained
huódòng de zīliào . Zhèi-ge wǎng-zhàn yǒu shénme nèi-róng ne?

regarding often · seen [questions] raises · provides based · on [the Bible] 's
Jiù cháng-jiàn wèntí tí-gōng jī-yú Shèngjīng de

[answers] you [can] at [our] web-[site] [see] [the Bible] what · [way] discusses · explains [people]
dá'àn Nǐ kěyǐ zài wǒmen de wǎng-zhàn kàndào, Shèngjīng zěn-yàng lùn-shù rénmen

{those which [they]} concern · hearts [with] 's [some] weighty · needed [questions] you want {to look for [and]} · {arrive at}
suǒ guān-xīn de yìxiē zhòng-yào wèntí . Nǐ Xiǎng Zhǎo-dào

[the truth] {[in] return} · answer-ed them · among six [mw] [questions] this [mw] [tract] at [the Internet] · upon
Zhēnlǐ ma? huí-dá-le qí-zhōng liù ge wèntí , zhèi fèn chuándān zài wǎng-shàng

largely · approximately has [mw] languages' · speech's editions · [mw for books] web-[site] also has
dà-yuē yǒu 400 ge yǔ-yán bǎn-běn . Wǎng-zhàn hái yǒu

numbers · many languages' · speech's editions · [mw for books] ' *New World · extent translated · edition* and [some]
xǔ-duō yǔ-yán bǎn-běn de Xīn Shì-jìe Yī-běn hé yìxiē

help people {to understand} · clearly [the Bible] 's [published] · things examples · like *differentiating · clearly*
bāngzhù rén míng-bai Shèngjīng de chūbǎn-wù , lì-rú Biàn-míng

[the Bible] 's [truth] and [recent] · period 's [The Watchtower] and [Awake!] web-[site] inside has Shèngjīng de Zhēnlǐ [bh] hé jìn-qī de Shǒuwàngtái hé Jǐngxǐng! Wǎng-zhàn nèi yǒu

numbers · many [published] · things ' recorded · sound or files you [can] directly · connecting xǔ-duō chūbǎn-wù de lù-yīn , PDF huò EPUB dàng'àn, nǐ kěyǐ zhíjiē

receive · {listen to} or read also [can] down · loading {after ←} store in [computer] inside {to go along with} · time shōu-tīng huò yuèdú, yě kěyǐ xià-zài hòu chūcún zài diànnǎo nèi suí-shí

{to use} [if] has person towards [the Bible] feeling interest you [can] at web-[site] {look for} [some] using shǐyòng. Rúguǒ yǒu rén duì Shèngjīng gǎn xìngqù, nǐ kěyǐ zài wǎng-zhàn zhǎo yìxiē yòng

he deeply · knows ' language · speech [published] 's [material] print {a few} pages {to give to} him {to look at} tā shú-xī de yǔ-yán chūbǎn de zīliào , yìn jǐ yè gěi tā kàn .

web-[site] also has using {a few} · {tens of} {types of} hand · languages manufactured · made 's [video] Wǎng-zhàn yě yǒu yǐ jǐshí zhǒng shǒu-yǔ zhì-zuò de shìxiàng

[published] · things this · outside you also [can] down · load [Bible] [radio] · dramas [Bible] dramas and chūbǎn-wù . Cǐ-wài , nǐ hái kěyǐ xià-zài Shèngjīng guǎngbō-jù , Shèngjīng xījù hé

pleases · ear 's {musical notes} · music at unoccupied · idle times joyfully · {to appreciate} yuè'ěr de yīn-yuè , zài kòng-xián shí xīn-shǎng .

reports · transmits Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' [activities] relating · to [our]
Bào-dǎo Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de huódòng Guān-yú wǒmen de

entire · globe spreading · way work · doing and {saving [from]} · disaster work · doing [as well as] [some] [influencing] quán-qíú chuán-dào gōng-zuò hé jiù-zāi gōng-zuò , yǐjí yìxiē yǐngxiǎng

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' matters · items web-[site] will have most new 's reports · transmissions including Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de shì-jian , wǎng-zhàn huì yǒu zuì xīn de bào-dǎo , bāokuò

[articles] and short · [mw for movies] you also [can] {look for [and]} · {arrive at} approaching · {about to} [be conducted] wénzhāng hé duǎn-piàn . Nǐ yě kěyǐ zhǎo-dào jí-jiāng jǔxíng

's district large · assemblies ' times · within and land · points [as well as] each [branch] [office] 's de qūyù dà-huì de shí-jian hé dì-diǎn , yǐjí gè fēnbù bànshìchù de

connecting · relating directions · methods lián-xì fāng-fǎ .

through (adv) · passing [the Internet] [we] {are letting} [truth] 's light shine to earth · globe most Tōng-guò hùliánwǎng, wǒmen ràng zhēnlǐ de guāng zhàoyào dào dì-qíú zuì

contrarily · far 's corner · [location] entire · globe each [continent] 's people far to [Antarctica] 's people all piān-yuǎn de jiǎo-luò . Quán-qíú gè dàzhōu de rén , yuǎn zhì Nánjízhōu de rén , dōu

[can] contact {arriving at} [truth] 's light [we] {pray for} · request Jehovah 's word [with] quick · speed kěyǐ jiēchù dào zhēnlǐ de guāng. Wǒmen qí-qíú “Yēhéhuá de huàyuǔ xùn-sù

{to spread} · widely everywhere · reaching all earth {to let} [God] get · {arrive at} glory chuán-kāi ” biàn-jí quán dì , ràng Shàngdì dé-dào róngyào.

[2 Thessalonians]
(Tiēsālúóníjiǎ Hòushū 3:1)

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' web-[site] what · [way] {is helping} more numerous people {to recognize} · {to know}
■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de wǎng-zhàn zěn-yàng bāngzhù gèng duō rén rèn-shi

[Bible] [truth]
Shèngjīng zhēnlǐ?

you {are making} · planning at [our] web-[site] {to search for} what [material]
■ Nǐ dǎ-suan zài wǒmen de wǎng-zhàn sōuxún shénme zīliào ?

France · nation Poland [Russia]
Fǎ-guó Bōlán Éluósī

please leave · {attention [on]}
Qǐng LIÚ·Yì :

have · some opposed · to [us] ' persons established web-[sites] {to send out} · {to release} empty · false 's
Yǒu-xiē fǎn-duì wǒmen de rén shèlì wǎng-zhàn, fā-fàng xū-jiǎ de

[material] {to cause} people erroneously · {to understand} Jehovah's [Witnesses] for 's is
zīliào lìng rén wù·jiě Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén, wèi de shì

{to obstruct} · {to stop} people [serving] Jehovah [these] web-[sites] not should [browse] [Psalm]
zǔ-zhǐ rén shìfèng Yēhéhuá. Zhèixiē wǎng-zhàn bù gāi liúlǎn . ([Shīpiān 1:1](#);

[Romans] · book
[26:4](#); [Luómǎ-shū 16:17](#))

...

scripture · writings

Jīng·wén ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 37:11, 29

modest · peaceful 's persons {will certainly} get · [successfully] [the earth]
11 Qiān·hé de rén bì dé·zháo dàdì ,

greatly enjoy peace · security {[be] full} · {heart [of]} joy
Dà xiǎng píng'ān , mǎn·xīn xǐlè.

...

righteous · persons {will certainly} get · [successfully] [the earth]
29 Yì·rén bì dé·zháo dàdì ,

eternally · far at earth · upon peacefully · reside
Yǒng·yuǎn zài dì·shang ān·jū . ^

Isaiah · book

Yǐsàiyà·shū 9:7

he {will certainly} be [leader] national · power prosperous · flourishing without · {getting used up} peace
Tā bì zuò lǐngxiù, guó·shì chāng·shèng wú·qióng , héping

{maintaining [for]} · {long time} not · ceasing he {will certainly} at David 's [throne] upon command · rule [his]
chí·jiǔ - bù·xī . Tā bì zài Dàwèi de bǎozuò shang tǒng·zhì tā de

[kingdom] using justice · correctness and righteousness {to make} nation firm · set stable · firm from present · at
wángguó, yǐ gōng·zhèng hé zhèngyì shǐ guó jiān·dìng wěn·gù , cóng xiàn·zài

straight · to thousand · autumns {ten thousand} · generations {ten thousand} armies their Lord Jehovah {will certainly}
zhí·dào qiān·qiū - wàn·shì . Wàn Jūn zhī Zhǔ Yēhéhuá bì

[with] hot · heart {cause to become} · accomplished this [mw] matter
rè·xīn chéng·jiù zhèi jiàn shì . ^

Isaiah · book

Yǐsàiyà·shū 48:17, 18

[your] saving · ransoming · Lord Israel 's Holy · One Jehovah {has said} I Jehovah am [your]
17 Nǐ de Jiù·shú·zhǔ , Yǐsèliè de Shèng·zhě Yēhéhuá shuō : “Wǒ Yēhéhuá shì nǐ de

[God] teaching · guiding you {to cause} you {to get} benefit · places pointing · drawing you {to walk} should walk 's
Shàngdì, jiào·dǎo nǐ shǐ nǐ dé yì·chu , zhǐ·yǐn nǐ zǒu dāng xíng de

road only wish you {would leave} · {attention [on]} [my] admonitions · commands this · [way] [your]
lù . 18 Dànyuàn nǐ liú·yì wǒ de jiè·mìng ! Zhè·yàng, nǐ de

peace · security {then would be} much {just like} river · water [your] righteous · deeds {then would be} numerous like
píng'ān jiù duō rú hé-shuǐ , nǐ de yì-xíng jiù hào rú

sea · waves
hǎi-làng . ^

[1 John]

Yuēhàn Yīshū 2:17

this · [mw] world · extent and world · extent 's desires · hopes exactly · {are now} vanishing · departing {abides by} · does
Zhèi-ge shì-jìe hé shì-jìe de yù-wàng zhèng-zài xiāo-shì , zūn-xíng

{God's} will 's person yet eternally · far long · exists
Shàngdì zhīyì de rén què yǒng-yuǎn cháng-cún. ^

Isaiah · book

Yīsàiyà-shū 2:2, 3

end · last 's [days] Jehovah's [temple] 's mountain must · -ly firmly · {be established} [place itself above]
2 Mò-hòu de rìzì , Yēhéhuá diàn de shān bì-rán jiān-lì , língjià

{group of} · {[mountain] peaks} {will certainly} [get] raised transcending · exceeding {ten thousand} ridges
qún-fēng , bì bèi tíshēng , chāo-yuè wàn gāng.

{ten thousand} · nations ' people even must converge · flow {to turn over} · towards this mountain {will certainly}
Wàn-guó de rén dōu bì huì-liú guī-xiàng zhè shān . 3 Bì

have numbers · many peoples · groups ' people forward · {go towards [it]} saying come [we] ascend Jehovah
yǒu xǔ-duō mǐn-zú de rén qián-wǎng , shuō: "Lái ba, wǒmen dēng Yēhéhuá

's mountain {go towards} Jacob's [God] 's [temple] {to go} he {will certainly} teach · guide [us]
de shān , wǎng Yǎgè Shàngdì de diàn qù . Tā bì jiào-dǎo wǒmen

{to recognize} · {to know} [his] ways [we] also must walk [his] roads because · for law {will certainly} from
rèn-shi tā de dào , wǒmen yě yào xíng tā de lù ." Yīn-wei lǚfǎ bì cóng

Zion {be issued} · {be announced} Jehovah 's word {will certainly} from Jerusalem {be sent} · out
Xī'ān bān-bù , Yēhéhuá de huà bì cóng Yēlùsǎilěng fā-chū . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:14

Symeon {has just} {in detail} · state · -ed [God] [first] time {had tender feeling for} · {attended to}
Xīmén gāngcái xiáng-shù-le Shàngdì dì-yī cì juàn-gù

outside · nations · people from [them] at · among {to choose} · out one {group of} {belongs to} his name · under 's
wài-bāng-rén , cóng tāmen dāng-zhōng xuǎn-chū yì qún guī tā míng-xià de

[people]
zǐmín . ^

John blessings · news
Yuēhàn Fú-yīn 13:35

[you [plural]] [if] [mutually] {each other} · love [all] people {then will} {because of} · this [know] [you [plural]] are
Nǐmen yàoshi bǐcǐ xiāng'·ài , suǒyǒu rén jiù yīn·cǐ zhīdào nǐmen shì

[my] {school of thought} · disciples [indicates a change]
wǒ de mén·tú le .” ^

[Acts]
Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 17:11

[here] 's people {were compared to} Thessalonian · people open · bright un-usually hot · eager -ly received
Zhèlǐ de rén bǐ Tiēsālúóníjiā-rén kāi·míng , fēi·cháng rè·qiè de jiēshòu

godly · holy 's word [every day] {[with noticing] details} · heart testing · investigating [the] holy · Scriptures wanting
shén·shèng de huàyuǐ , tiāntiān xì·xīn kǎo·chá Shèng·jīng , yào

{to check} · {to prove} {that which [they]} [heard] 's things
duì-zhèng suǒ tīngjian de shì . ^

[Psalm]
Shīpiān 128:1, 2

all [fearing] Jehovah
1 Fán jìngwèi Yēhéhuá,

{abiding by} · doing [his] ways ' persons
Zūn·xíng tā de dào de rén

much · [so] have · blessings
Duō·me yǒu·fú !

you {will certainly} eat personally · {[with] hands} labouring · busily got {to come} 's [things]
2 Nǐ bì chī qīn·shǒu láo·lù dé lái de dōngxi,

simultaneously · also {will be covered by} · blessings {will get} · benefits
Bìng·qiě méng·fú dé·yì . ^

[Acts]
Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 4:13

[they] saw Peter John straight · talking not · {avoiding as taboo} also [knew] two persons basically were
Tāmen jiàn Bǐdé, Yuēhàn zhí-yán - bú·huì , yě zhīdào liǎng rén běn shì

{did not} · have learning · inquiring 's common · ordinary · persons {then were} very surprised · astonished recognized · out
méi-yǒu xué-wen de pǔ-tōng-rén , jiù hěn chà-yì , rèn-chū

two persons followed · {[in the] past} Jesus
liǎng rén gēn-guo Yēsū. ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 10:34, 35

Peter then opened · mouth said I truly · presently see · out [God] is not partial · hearted 's
34 Bǐdé jiù kāi-kǒu shuō: “Wǒ shí-zài kàn-chū Shàngdì shì bù piān-xīn de, 35

no · [matter] which · [mw] nation · group 's person only · must [fear] him do righteousness even {is covered by}
wú-lùn nǐ-ge guó-zú de rén , zhǐ-yào jìngwèi tā , xíng zhèngyì , dōu méng

him {being pleased} · accepting
tā yuè-nà . ^

Isaiah · book

Yǐsàiyà-shū 43:10–12

Jehovah says [you [plural]] are [my] [witnesses] are I {he whom [I]} {have chosen} 's servant · person
10 Yēhéhuá shuō: “ Nǐmen shì wǒ de jiànzhèngrén, shì wǒ suǒ jiǎnxuǎn de pú-rén ,

well {to call} [you [plural]] {to recognize} · {to know} me {to believe} · {to follow} me [to know] I am beginning · end
hǎo jiào nǐmen rèn-shì wǒ, xìn-cóng wǒ, zhīdào wǒ shì shǐ-zhōng -

as · One 's [God] {did not} · have God at me at · before [got] made also {did not} · have God at me
rú-yī de Shàngdì. Méi-yǒu Shén zài wǒ yǐ-qian bèi zào , yě méi-yǒu Shén zài wǒ

at · afterwards {put forward} · appearance I am Jehovah {except for} me at · outside {does not} · have
yǐ-hòu chū-xiàn . 11 Wǒ shì Yēhéhuá, chú wǒ yǐ-wài , méi-yǒu

saving · lord
jiù-zhǔ .”

Jehovah says I had {issued forth} · speech I had saved I had announced · clearly that
12 Yēhéhuá shuō: “Wǒ céng fā-yán , wǒ céng zhèngjiù, wǒ céng xuān-míng . Nà

time [you [plural]] at · among [emphatically] {did not} · have different · land 's god [so] [you [plural]] are [my]
shíhou, nǐmen dāng-zhōng bìng méi-yǒu yì-dì de shén. Suǒyǐ, nǐmen shì wǒ de

{witnesses} I exactly · am [God]
jiànzhèngrén, wǒ jiù-shì Shàngdì. ^

[Exodus]
Chū'āijì 3:15

[God] again to Moses said
Shàngdì yòu duì Móxī shuō:

you must tell Israelite · people [your [plural]] ancestors · previous ' [God] Jehovah exactly · is Abraham
“ Nǐ yào gàosu Yísèliè-rén : ‘ Nǐmen zǔ-xiān de Shàngdì Yēhéhuá, jiù-shì Yàbólāhǎn

's [God] Isaac 's [God] Jacob 's [God] {has dispatched} me to [you [plural]] [here] {to come} this
de Shàngdì, Yísā de Shàngdì, Yǎgè de Shàngdì, chāi wǒ dào nǐmen zhèlǐ lái . ' Zhè

is [my] name {ten thousand} · generations not · changing also is my receives people engraving · {to remember} 's
shì wǒ de míng, wàn-shì bú-biàn , yě shì wǒ shòu rén míng-jì de

called · name {generation [after] generation} circulating · spreading
chēng-hào , dài-dài liú-chuán . ^

[Hebrews] · book
Xībólái-shū 11:4–12:1

Abel had believing · heart held sacrificial · {domestic animal} {offered to} · {gave to} [God] {compared to} Cain
4 Yàbó yǒu xìn-xīn , bǎ jì-shēng xiàn-gěi Shàngdì, bǐ Gāiyǐn

{that which [he]} offered 's more good exactly {because of} believing · heart obtain-ed [witness] [God]
suǒ xiàn de gèng hǎo , jiù yīn xìn-xīn dé-le jiànzhèng. Shàngdì

{point at} · -ing Abel 's gift · things did · testifying calling him as righteous · person he although · -ly die -ed yet
zhǐ-zhe Yàbó de lǐ-wù zuò-zhèng , chēng tā wéi yì-rén ; tā suī-rán sǐ le , què

{because of} believing · heart thus still · {as formerly} speaks · words
yīn xìn-xīn ér réng-jiù shuō-huà .

Enoch had believing · heart exactly [got] moved · {to go [away]} not · {to see} death since · -ly [God] held him
5 Yīnuò yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù bèi yí-qù , bú-jiàn sǐwáng. Jì-rán Shàngdì bǎ tā

move · {to go [away]} -ed people then {looked for} · not · {with results} him he [got] moved · {to go [away]} it · before
yí-qù le , rén jiù zhǎo-bu-zháo tā . Tā bèi yí-qù zhī-qían

already · {went through [and]} obtain-ed [witness] showing · clearly he {had won} · {had gotten} [God] 's
yǐ-jīng dé-le jiànzhèng, biǎo-míng tā yíng-dé Shàngdì de

approval · joy people {do not} · have believing · heart then not · can win · get [God] 's approval · joy
xǐ-yuè . 6 Rén méi-yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù bù-néng yíng-dé Shàngdì de xǐ-yuè ,

because · for to [God's] face · before comes 's person must believe he exists · {is present} also believe he
yīn-wei dào Shàngdì miàn-qían lái de rén bìxū xìn tā cún-zài , yòu xìn tā

certainly rewards earnestly · keenly seeking him 's persons
bì jiǎngshǎng kěn-qìè xúnqiú tā de rén .

Noah {was covered by} [God] warning · declaring got · {to know} still not · had {looked at} · seen 's things
7 Nuóyà méng Shàngdì jǐng-gào , dé-zhī hái méi-yǒu kàn-jian de shì ,

because had believing · heart exactly showed · out [fear] 's heart constructed [ark] causing entire household
yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù xiǎn-chū jìngwèi de xīn , jiànzào fāngzhōu, shǐ quán jiā

{to get} · saved he {based on} this · [kind] 's believing · heart set · -ed world · people 's sin also {relying on}
dé-jiù . Tā píng zhè-yàng de xìn-xīn dìng-le shì-rén de zuì, yòu kào

believing · heart get · receive · -ed righteous ' ground · position
xìn-xīn lǐng-shòu-le zhèngyì de dì-wèi .

Abraham because had believing · heart {was covered by} · {being called} 's time exactly obeyed Lord's
8 Yàbólāhǎn yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , méng-zhào de shíhou jiù fú cóng Zhǔ

command leaving · [clear of] family · {native place} to {will certainly} get as estate 's [place] going he although · -ly
mìng , lí-kāi jiā-xiāng , dào bì dé wéi yè de dìfang qù . Tā suī-rán

{was not} [knowing] self {was needing} {to go towards} [where] {to go} yet still · was go -ed he had
bù zhīdào zìjǐ yào wǎng nǎli qù , què hái-shì qù le . 9 Tā yǒu

believing · heart exactly {residing abroad} · resided in promised · its · land as in
xìn-xīn , jiù qiáo-jū zài yīngxǔ-zhī-dì , xiàng zài

{differing [from]} · {native place's place} {[of] one} · [way] with got · received same · [type of] promise 's Isaac Jacob
yì-xiāng yí-yàng , yǔ lǐng-shòu tóng-yàng yīngxǔ de Yísā, Yǎgè

resided in tents inside he one · straight {was awaiting} that [mw] having stable · certain roots · foundation 's
zhù zài zhàngmù li . 10 Tā yì-zhí děngdài nèi zuò yǒu wěn-què gēn-jī de

city exactly · is [God] {that which [he]} built {that which [he]} made 's
chéng, jiù-shì Shàngdì suǒ jiàn suǒ zào de.

Sarah because had believing · heart although · -ly pass-ed {giving birth} 's years · age still · was got · [successfully]
11 Sālā yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , suī-rán guò-le shēngyù de nián-líng , hái-shì dé-zhào

power · quantity {was able} {to be pregnant with} · {to give birth to} seedling · descendant because · for she identified · as
lì-liang , néng yùn-yù miáo-yì , yīn-wei tā rèn-wéi

that promised her {s [person]} was true · solid 's her [husband] although · -ly as die · -ed {[of] one} · [way] also
nà yīngxǔ tā de shì xìn-shí de. 12 Tā zhàngfu suī-rán xiàng sǐ-le yí-yàng , yě

{there were born} · out sons grandsons {to come} as heaven · above 's stars that · [so] numerous · many as
shēng-chu zǐzǐ - sūnsūn lai , xiàng tiān-shàng de xīng nà-me zhòng-duō , xiàng

sea side 's sands that · [so] without · number
hǎi biān de shā nà-me wú-shù .

{these} persons all · even harbour-ing believing · hearts thus died although · -ly {did not} · have
13 Zhèixiē rén quán-dōu huái-zhe xìn-xīn ér sǐ , suī-rán méi-yǒu

getting · [successfully] {that which was} promised 's yet distantly {look at} · see -ed then [with] happy · intention
dé-zhào suǒ yīngxǔ de, què yuǎnyuǎn kàn-jian le , jiù lè-yì

accepted voiced · clearly selves in facing · land were {from outside} · came 's were {placed [away from home]} · residing
jiēshòu , shēng-míng zìjǐ zài dāng-dì shì wài-lái de, shì jì-jū

's this · [way] speak 's persons evident-ly show · clearly selves earnestly · keenly {are seeking} 's is [mw]
de. 14 Zhè-yàng shuō de rén xiǎn-rán biǎo-míng zìjǐ kěn-qiè xúnqiú de, shì ge

belongs · to selves ' [place] [they] [if] {had thought of} {had not} · forgotten already · {had gone through}
shǔ-yú zìjǐ de dìfang. 15 Tāmen rúguǒ niànniàn - bú-wàng yǐ-jīng

leaving · [clear of] 's family · {native place} its · actuality still had opportunity {to return} · {to go} [however] [they]
lí-kāi de jiā-xiāng , qí-shí hái yǒu jīhuì huí-qu . 16 Búguò tāmen

{are expending to limit} · power {to pursue} · {to seek} 's is [mw] more good 's [place] is
jìn-lì zhuī-qiú de shì ge gèng hǎo de dìfang, shì

{subordinate to} · {under the jurisdiction of} to heaven 's [so] [they] called [God] as [their] [God]
lì-shǔ yú tiān de. Suǒyǐ tāmen chēng Shàngdì wéi tāmen de Shàngdì,

to him called · entreated [God] also {is not} · taking · as · shame instead · -ly for [them]
xiàng tā hū-qiú , Shàngdì yě bù-yí-wéi-chǐ , fǎn'ér wèi tāmen

{in advance} · {has prepare-} · -ed one [mw] city
yù-bèi-le yí zuò chéng.

Abraham because had believing · heart received test 's time then offered · up Isaac this · [mw]
17 Yàbólāhǎn yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , shòu kǎoyàn de shíhou jiù xiàn-shang Yísā. Zhèi-ge

joyfully happily {had gotten} · {had received} promises ' person nearly · at held self 's only · {gave life to} · son
huānhuān - xǐ xǐ lǐng-shòu yīngxǔ de rén , jī-hū bǎ zìjǐ de dú-shēng-zǐ

offer · up -ed [even though] earlier · before had words to him {been said} Isaac {will give life to} 's {only then}
xiàn-shang le . 18 Jǐnguǎn xiān-qián yǒu huà duì tā shuō , “Yísā shēng de cái

{will be called} · as [your] seedling · descendant he still · was willing this · [way] {to do} he recognized · {as set}
chēng-wéi ‘nǐ de miáo-yì ”, tā hái-shi gānyuàn zhè-yàng zuò . 19 Tā rèn-dìng

even · figuring Isaac die -ed [God] also {was able} {to cause} Isaac {to resume} · living this · [way] Abraham
jiù-suàn Yísā sǐ le , Shàngdì yě néng shǐ Yísā fù-huó . Zhè-yàng, Yàbólāhǎn

exactly from death · land {did get} {coming back} Isaac this [mw] matter exactly become · -ed image · sign
jiù cóng sǐ-dì dé huí Yísā. Zhèi jiàn shì jiù chéng-le xiàng-zhēng.

Isaac because had believing · heart wished · {blessings [on]} Jacob and Esau 's time then [prophesy] · -ed
20 Yísā yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , zhù-fú Yǎgè hé Yísǎo de shíhou, jiù yùán-le

{not yet} · come 's things
wèi-lái de shì .

Jacob because had believing · heart {just before} · death 's time then wished · {blessings [on]} Joseph 's two
21 Yǎgè yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , lín-sǐ de shíhou jiù zhù-fú Yuēsè de liǎng

[mw] sons also {place hand on for support} · -ing staff · head worshipped [God]
ge érzi , yòu fú-zhe zhàng-tóu chóngbài Shàngdì.

Joseph because had believing · heart {just before} · end 's time then {in advance} · {told of} Israelite · people
22 Yuēsè yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , lín-zhōng de shíhou jiù yù-gào Yísèliè-rén

leaving · [clear of] Egypt also for self 's skeleton · bones left · down {left behind at death} · instructions
lí-kāi Āijí , yòu wèi zìjǐ de hái-gǔ liú-xia yí-mìng .

Moses ' father · mother {gave birth to} · down Moses at · afterwards saw child [was] pretty · beautiful because
23 Móxī de fù-mǔ shēng-xia Móxī yǐ-hòu , jiàn háizi jùn-měi , yīn

had believing · hearts exactly held Moses hide · conceal · -ed three [mw] months not fearing king's · order Moses
yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù bǎ Móxī yǐn-cáng-le sān ge yuè , bú pà wáng-mìng . 24 Móxī

because had believing · heart grew · big {after ←} then {did not} consent {to be called} · as Pharaoh's female · child 's
yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , zhǎng-dà hòu jiù bù kěn chēng-wéi Fǎlǎo nǚ'ér de

son rather · {was willing} {to choose} with [God] 's [people] together {to receive} cruel · treatment also {was not}
érzi , 25 nìng-yuàn xuǎnzé yǔ Shàngdì de zǐmín tóng shòu nüè-dài , yě bú

willing {to enjoy} · {to receive} {[for] transient} · time 's sin within its enjoyment because · for in his
yuàn xiǎng-shòu zàn-shí de zuì zhōng zhī lè , 26 yīn-wei zài tā

{looking at} · {to come} received · [anointing] · One {that which [he]} received 's shame · disgrace {compared to} Egypt 's
kàn-lái , Shòu-gào-zhě suǒ shòu de xiū-rǔ , bǐ Āijí de

wealth · treasures more valuable · weighty he set · eyeballs fixedly · {to regard} 's was {going to} · come
cái-bǎo gèng guì-zhòng . Tā dìng-jīng zhù-shì de , shì jiāng-lái

{that which [he]} {will get} 's reward he because had believing · heart exactly left · [clear of] Egypt not
suǒ dé de jiǎngshǎng. 27 Tā yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù lí-kāi Āijí , bú

fearing king's anger firm · set not · shifting as {looking at} · seeing that not · can {look at} · see 's [God]
pà wáng nù , jiān-dìng - bù-yí , xiàng kàn-jian nà bù-néng kàn-jian de Shàngdì. 28

he because had believing · heart exactly {had observed} passover · festival sprinkle · upon · -ed blood
Tā yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù shǒu yúyuè-jíé , sǎ-shang-le xuè ,

{to avoid} · getting destroys · life 's messenger · person striking · attacking Israelite · people's first · born 's people
miǎn-de miè-mìng de shǐ-zhě dǎ-jī Yísèliè-rén tóu-shēng de rén

{domestic animals}
chù .

Israelite · people because had believing · hearts exactly {went through} · crossed Red · Sea as walking · across
29 Yísèliè-rén yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , jiù chuān-guò Hóng-hǎi , xiàng zǒu-guò

dry land {[of] one} · [way] Egyptian · people also courage · dared {to cross} · {to go} then [got] swallow · extinguish -ed
gān dì yí-yàng , Āijí-rén yě dǎn-gǎn guò-qu , jiù bèi tūn-miè le .

Israelite · people circle · -ing Jericho 's city · walls walk-ed seven [days] because · for [they] had
30 Yísèliè-rén rào-zhe Yēligē de chéng-qióng zǒu-le qī tiān . Yīn-wei tāmen yǒu

believing · hearts city · walls exactly fall · collapse -ed prostitute · woman Rahab because had believing · heart
xìn-xīn , chéng-qióng jiù dǎo-tā le . 31 Jì-nǚ Lāhé yīn yǒu xìn-xīn ,

[peaceful] -ly receive · {entertain [as guests]} · -ed [spies] formed · fruit {did not} · have with
héhé-píngpíng de jiē-dài-le tànzǐ , jié-guǒ méi-yǒu gēn

{went against} · disobeyed 's people {[as] one} · together {being extinguished} · dying
bèi-nì de rén yì-tóng miè-wáng .

I also must say what [if] I also relate Gideon Barak Samson Jephthah David
32 Wǒ hái yào shuō shénme ne? Rúguǒ wǒ hái xùshù Jīdiàn, Bālā, Cānsūn, Yēfútā , Dàwèi,

Samuel and [other] [prophets] ' matters · traces time · within then not · enough [they] because had
Sāmǔ'ěr hé qítā xiānzhi de shì·jì , shí·jiān jiù bú·gòu le. 33 Tāmen yīn yǒu

believing · hearts exactly fought · {until defeated} enemy · nations extended · spread righteousness obtain-ed promises
xìn·xīn , jiù dǎ·bài dí·guó , shēn·zhāng zhèngyì , dé·le yīngxǔ ,

{stopped up} · fast [lions] ' mouths stopped · fast fierce · fire 's {impressive power} · force evaded · {escaped from}
dǔ·zhù shīzi de kǒu , 34 zhǐ·zhù liè·huǒ de wēi·lì , táo·tuō

sword 's {cutting edge} · edge soft · weak changed {to get} firm · strong {contending in} · war showed · out
dāojiàn de fēng·rèn , ruǎn·ruò biàn de gāng·qiáng, zhēng·zhàn xiǎn·chū

heroism · bravery caused outside · nations ' {armed forces} · groups
yīng·yǒng , shǐ wài·bāng de bù·duì

{to be routed} · not · {to successfully be} · {armed forces} had · some women got returned from death inside
kuì·bù·chéng·jūn . 35 Yǒu·xiē fùnǚ dé huí cóng sǐ li

resumed · living 's close · people had · some men {would rather} · {be able} {to receive} bitter · torture also {would not}
fù·huó de qīn·rén . Yǒu·xiē rén nìng·kě shòu kǔ·xíng , yě bù

consent casually · {for the time being} {to get} saving · ransoming for wanting {to get} · {to arrive at} more good 's
kěn gǒu·qiě dé jiù·shú , wèi yào dé·dào gèng hǎo de

{resumption of} · living also had · some persons received · {to the limit} trial {were by} people
fù·huó . 36 Yòu yǒu·xiē rén shòu·jìn kǎoyàn, bèi rén

{sneered at} · {laughed at} whipped · struck bound · {tied up} prison · detained [they] {were by} [stones]
chī·xiào , biān·dǎ , kǔn·bǎng , jiān·jìn . 37 Tāmen bèi shítou

struck · {to death} fully · received trial {were by} saws sawn · apart {were by} sword killed · dead
dǎ·sǐ , bèi·shòu kǎoyàn, bèi jù jù·kāi , bèi dāojiàn shā·sǐ ,

{drape over shoulders} · -ing [sheep] [goats] ' skins [were destitute] drifted · departed {were situated in}
pī·zhe miányáng shānyáng de pí diānpèi - liú·lí , chǔ

deficiency · lack {were receiving} trouble · difficulty [were getting] cruelly · treated this · [mw] world · extent {[at] root}
kuì·fá , shòu huàn·nàn , bèi nüè·dài . 38 Zhèi·ge shì·jiè gēnběn

{was worthy of} not {up to} [them] [they] wandered · {fell to} desolate · deserts mountain · ridges caves
pèi bu shàng tāmen. Tāmen liú·luò huāng·mò , shān·lǐng , dòngkū,

earth · dens drifting · {staying for a time} without · fixedness
dì·xué , piāo·bó - wú·dìng .

[these] persons all · even {make use of} · -ing believing · hearts obtain-ed [witness] yet still {did not} · have
39 Zhèixiē rén quán·dōu jiè·zhe xìn·xīn dé·le jiànzhèng, què hái méi·yǒu

getting · [successfully] {that which was} promised 's because · for [God] fore-saw [us] getting · enjoying more
dé·zhào suǒ yīngxǔ de, 40 yīn·wei Shàngdì yù·jiàn wǒmen dé·xiǎng gèng

good 's placement · arrangement well {to make} [them] [if] {do not} · have [us] then {might not} · {be able}
hǎo de ān·pái , hǎo jiào tāmen rúguǒ méi·yǒu wǒmen, jiù bù·néng

{to get} · {to arrive at} [perfection]
dé·dào wánměi .

[we] since · -ly have this one great {crowd of} [witnesses] surrounding · fast [us] many like [cloud]
12:1 Wǒmen jì-rán yǒu zhè yí dà qún jiànzhèngrén wéi-zhù wǒmen, duō rú yúncái,
then should release · down each [type] 's heavy · burden arrange · {to strip off} [easily] entangles · involves [us] ,
jiù gāi fàng·xia gè yàng de zhòng·dàn , bǎi·tuō róngyì chán·lěi wǒmen de
sin {[with] one} · heart endure run that placed at [us] ahead · aspect 's competition · distance
zuì, yì·xīn rěnnài, pǎo nà bǎi zài wǒmen qián·tou de sài·chéng . ^

[Revelation]

Qǐshìlù 3:14

you must write · letter {to give to} Laodicea [congregation] 's [angel] saying [self] · as Amen 's faithful · true
“Nǐ yào xiě·xìn gěi Lǎodījīā huìzhòng de shǐzhě shuō: Shēn·wéi ‘Āmen’ de, zhōng·xìn
true · solid 's [witness] most · early {was by} [God] created 's this · [way] says
zhēn·shí de jiànzhèngrén, zuì·xiān bèi Shàngdì chuàngzào de, zhè·yàng shuō: ^

John blessings · news

Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 17:26

I already · {have gone through [and]} caused [them] {to recognize} · {to know} [your] name at · afterwards still must
Wǒ yǐ·jing shǐ tāmen rèn·shi nǐ de míng, yǐ·hòu hái yào
cause [them] {to recognize} · {to know} well {to allow} you loved me 's that {type of} love {to remain} in [them]
shǐ tāmen rèn·shi , hǎo jiào nǐ ài wǒ de nèi zhǒng ài , liú zài tāmen
in·side I also with [them] united · joined
lǐ·miàn, wǒ yě gēn tāmen lián·hé .” ^

John blessings · news

Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 18:37

Pilate then to him said that · [so] you are king Jesus {[in] return} · answered saying you say -ed I
Bǐlǎduō jiù duì tā shuō: “Nà·me , nǐ shì wáng ma?” Yēsū huí·dá shuō: “Nǐ shuō le , wǒ
am king I must give [truth] {doing [of]} [witnessing] I {have been} for this [mw] matter thus {given birth to}
shì wáng. Wǒ yào gěi zhēnlǐ zuò jiànzhèng , wǒ shì wèi zhèi jiàn shì ér shēng ,
for this [mw] matter {have come} · {have arrived at} world · upon 's all at [truth] this · side 's all {listen to}
wèi zhèi jiàn shì lái·dào shì·shàng de. Fán zài zhēnlǐ zhèi·biān de, dōu tīng

[my] voice
wǒ de shēngyīn.” [^](#)

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:29, 30

I [know] I leave · go at · afterwards {will certainly} have fierce · violent 's wolves {mixing with} · entering
29 Wǒ zhīdào wǒ lí·qù yǐ·hòu , bì yǒu xiōng·bào de láng hùn·jìn

[you [plural]] among harshly · treating sheep · flock exactly · {will be} in [you [plural]] among also {will certainly}
nǐmen zhōngjiān , kē·dài yáng·qún ; 30 jiù·shì zài nǐmen zhōngjiān yě bì

have persons {getting up} · {to come} speak slanted · bent 's words {to drag} · {to gather together}
yǒu rén qǐ·lai shuō wāi·qū de huà , lā·lǒng

{school of thought} · disciples {to follow} [them]
mén·tú gēncóng tāmen. [^](#)

[2 Timothy]

Tímótài Hòushū 4:3, 4

time will arrive {will certainly} have people tolerating not down healthy · whole 's religious · [doctrine]
3 Shíhou jiāng dào , bì yǒu rén róng bu xià jiàn·quán de jiào·yì ,

instead · -ly following selfish · desires following more numerous guiding · teachers wanting {to hear} {along with} · ears
fǎn'ér suícóng sī·yù , gēncóng gèng duō dǎo·shī , yào tīng shùn'ěr

' words [they] {will also} cover · ears not · {listen to} [truth] instead · -ly {will like} · {will be happy with}
de huà . 4 Tāmen hái yǎn'ěr bù·tīng zhēnlǐ , fǎn'ér xǐ·huan

without · scrutiny · its · talk
wú·jī·zhī·tán . [^](#)

Daniel · book

Dànyǐlǐ·shū 12:4

Daniel you must let [these] words [be] secret · and · not · announced use seal {to seal} · fast this book
“Dànyǐlǐ a , nǐ yào ràng zhèixiē huà mì'ér·bù·xuān , yòng yìn fēng·zhù zhè shū ,

straight · to end · conclusion 's time · period {going to} · come {will have} very many people coming · going
zhí·dào zhōng·jié de shí·qī . Jiāng·lái yǒu hěn duō rén lái·wǎng

{running quickly} · {rushing about} true · authentic 's knowledge then will [become] abundant · rich up · {to come}
bēn·zǒu , zhēn·què de zhīshi jiù huì fēng·fù qi·lai .” [^](#)

Jesus continued to [had believed] him 's Jewish · people {to say} [you [plural]] {[all the] time} · {[every] moment}
31 Yēsū jìxù duì xiāngxìn tā de Yóutài-rén shuō: “ Nǐmen shí·kè
{abide by} [my] word then really are [my] {school of thought} · disciples [to completion] [you [plural]] will
zūnshǒu wǒ de huà·yǔ, jiù zhēn shì wǒ de mén·tú le . 32 Nǐmen huì
recognize · know [the truth] [the truth] will make [you [plural]] [free]
rèn·shi zhēnlǐ , zhēnlǐ huì jiào nǐmen zìyóu.” ^

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4

in [our] saving · Lord [God's] {looking at} · {to come} this is beautiful · good 's is he {that which [he]}
3 Zài wǒmen de Jiù·zhǔ Shàngdì kàn·lái , zhè shì měi·hǎo de, shì tā suǒ
{is pleased with} · accepts ' [his] will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's men even [to be able]
yuè·nà de. 4 Tā de zhǐyì shì yào gè·zhǒng - gè·yàng de rén dōu kěyǐ
{to get} · saved true · correspondingly {to recognize} · {to know} [truth]
dé·jiù , què·qiè rèn·shi zhēnlǐ. ^

[2 Samuel]

Sāmǔ'ěrjì Xià 23:2

Jehovah 's spirit {make use of} · -ing me spoke
Yēhéhuá de líng jiè·zhe wǒ shuō,
[his] word {was in} [my] mouth within
Tā de huà zài wǒ de kǒu zhōng. ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 83:18

good {to let} people [know]
Hǎo ràng rén zhīdào,

[your] name is Jehovah
Nǐ de míng shì Yēhéhuá,

only · have you are commanding · ruling all earth 's Most · High · person
Wéi·yǒu nǐ shì tǒng·zhì quán dì de Zhì·gāo·zhě . ^

Joshua · record

Yuēshūyà·jì 1:8

this [mw] law · book not · can leave · [clear of] [your] mouth {on the contrary} · must day · night {[in a] low} · voice
Zhèi bù lǚfǎ-shū bù-kě lí-kāi nǐ de kǒu , dào-yào rì-yè dī-shēng

{in detail} · read well {to make} you carefully {abide by} · do book upon {that which} {is written} 's [all] words
xì-dú , hǎo jiào nǐ jǐnshèn zūn-xíng shū shang suǒ xiě de yíqiè huà .

this · [way] [your] way · road then {will certainly} {proceed smoothly} · {be unobstructed} you {will certainly} {be able}
Zhè-yàng , nǐ de dào-lù jù bì hēng-tōng , nǐ bì néng

understandingly · wisely {to do} · things
míng-zhì xíng-shì . ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 1:2, 3

he likes · loves Jehovah 's law
2 Tā xǐ'ài Yēhéhuá de lǚfǎ,

day · night {[in a] low} · voice {in detail} · reads law · book
Zhòu-yè dī-shēng xì-dú lǚfǎ-shū .

he {will certainly} {be like} one [mw for plants] tree planted at water · edge
3 Tā bì xiàng yì kē shù zāi zài shuǐ·biān ,

{according to} · time bearing · fruit branches · leaves not withering
Àn-shí jiē-guǒ , zhī-yè bù kū ;

all he {that which [he]} does 's {to the limit} all {will accomplish} · achievement
Fán tā suǒ zuò de jìn dōu chéng-gōng . ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 69:31

this · [way] {will certainly} cause Jehovah {to be happy} · {to be pleased}
Zhè-yàng bì shǐ Yēhéhuá xǐ-yuè ,

winning · over offering · up male · {head of cattle}
Shèng-guò xiàn-shang gōng-niú ,

or {presenting with respect} · up displaying horns splitting hoof 's male cattle · calf
Huò fèng-shang xiǎn jiǎo fēn tí de gōng - niú·dú . ^

[Judges] · record

Shìshī·jì 11:40

Israel 's [women] [every year] even {would go} {to commend} · {to praise} Gilead · person Jephthah 's female · child
Yǐsèliè de nǚzǐ niánnián dōu qù chēng·zàn Jīliè·rén Yēfútā de nǚ'ér ,

each · year four [days]
měi·nián sì tiān . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 5:3

selves · feel have of · spirit need 's persons have blessings [to completion] because · for heaven · above 's
“ Zì·jué yǒu shǔ·líng xūyào de rén yǒu fú le , yīn·wei tiān·shàng de

[kingdom] is [theirs]
wángguó shì tāmen de . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 7:7

[you [plural]] must not · {breaking off} earnestly · request then {will certainly} {be given} [you [plural]] not · {breaking off}
“ Nǐmen yào bú·duàn kěn·qiú , jiù bì gěi nǐmen ; bú·duàn

{search for} then {will certainly} {look for [and]} · {arrive at} not · {breaking off} {knock on} · door then {will certainly}
xúnzhǎo , jiù bì zhǎo·dào ; bú·duàn qiāo·mén , jiù bì

{be given} [you [plural]] {to open} · door
gěi nǐmen kāi·mén . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 2:34

David {did not} · have rising to heavens · above [however] he said · {[in the] past} Jehovah to my Lord said
Dàwèi méi·yǒu shēng dào tiān·shàng , kěshì tā shuō·guo : ‘Yēhéhuá duì wǒ Zhǔ shuō:

you sit at [my] right · side
“ Nǐ zuò zài wǒ de yòu·bian, ^

[Philippians] · book

Féilibǐ·shū 1:10

also can see · clearly [which] things {even more} · {are as} weighty · needed well {to make} [you [plural]] clear · white
yòu néng kàn·qīng nǎixiē shì gèng·wéi zhòng·yào , hǎo jiào nǐmen qīng·bái -

without · flaw not {be causing} people {to lose} · footing straight · to [Christ] 's [day]
wú·xiá , bù shǐ rén shī·zú , zhí·dào Jīdū de rìzi , ^

[1 Timothy] Tímótài Qiánshū 1:4

also [must not] focus · concentration at without · scrutiny · its · talk and clan · chronologies because · for [these] things
yě búyào zhuān·zhù yú wú·jī·zhī·tán hé zú·pǔ , yīn·wei zhèxiē shì

futilely · labour without · benefit only cause people {to bury} · heads studying · investigating [emphatically] not are
tú·láo - wú·yì , zhǐ lìng rén mái·tóu yán·jiū , bìng bú shì

[God] {is using} · {to come} {[by] strengthening} · {to transform} people's believing · hearts ' things
Shàngdì yòng·lái qiáng·huà rén xìn·xīn de shì . ^

[Hebrews] · book Xībólái·shū 10:24, 25

must [each other] {be concerned about} · {pay full attention to} {to stimulate} · {to send out} loving · heart
24 Yào bǐcǐ guān·zhù , jī·fā ài·xīn ,

{to urge} · {to advance} good · doing [must not] release · abandon meetings as have · some people
cù·jìn shàn·xíng . 25 Búyào fàng·qì jùhuì , xiàng yǒu·xiē rén

habit · {accustomed to} · -ed {[of] one} · [way] {on the contrary} · must [each other] rouse · encourage [you [plural]] since · -ly
xí·guàn·le yí·yàng , dào·yào bǐcǐ gǔ·lì . Nǐmen jì·rán

{look at} · see that [day] arriving · near then {more so} must this · [way] do
kàn·jian nà rìzi lín·jìn , jiù gèng yào zhè·yàng zuò . ^

[2 Thessalonians] Tiēsālúóníjiā Hòushū 1:3

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [pl] [we] not · can · not constantly for [you [plural]] feel · {thankful [to]}
Dì·xiōng·men , wǒmen bù·néng·bù chángcháng wèi nǐmen gǎn·xiè

[God] this is {should be} 's because · for [your [plural]] believing · heart standard · outside [-ly]
Shàngdì , zhè shì yīngdāng de , yīn·wei nǐmen de xìn·xīn gé·wài

{is increasing} · {is growing} each person {each other} · among 's love also not · {breaking off} {is adding} · depth
zēng·zhǎng , gè rén xiānghù·jiān de ài yě bú·duàn jiā·shēn . ^

[3 John]
Yuēhàn Sānshū 14

I {am hoping} not one · [moment] then [can] see · to you facing · face with you speak
Wǒ xīwàng bù yí·huìr jiù kěyǐ jiàn·dào nǐ , dāng·miàn gēn nǐ tán·tán.

wish you peace · security
Yuàn nǐ píng'ān .

each · [mw for person] friend even asks you well please {substituting for} me to each · [mw for person] friend
Gè·wèi péngyou dōu wèn nǐ hǎo . Qǐng dài wǒ xiàng gè·wèi péngyou

{pointing to} · name ask · wellness
zhǐ·míng wèn·hǎo ba. ^

[Deuteronomy]
Shēnmìngjì 31:12

you must summon · assemble people · multitude exactly · are males females and children [as well as] your cities
Nǐ yào zhào·jí mǐn·zhòng , jiù·shì nán - nǚ hé hái·tóng , yǐjī nǐ chéng

inside {residing abroad} · residing 's people {to let} [them] listen {to let} [them] learn well [to fear] Jehovah
lǐ qiáo·jū de rén , ràng tāmen tīng , ràng tāmen xué·xí , hǎo jìng·wèi Yēhéhuá

[your [plural]] [God] {to let remain} · heart {to abide by} · {to do} this {set of} laws ' [all] admonitions · commands
nǐmen de Shàngdì , liú·xīn zūn·xíng zhèi tài lǚ·fǎ de yí·qiè jiè·mìng . ^

Nehemiah · record
Níxīmǐ·jì 8:8

[they] {loud and clear} · read [God] 's law · book {in detail} · finely solving · explaining it · within 's meaning well
Tāmen lǎng·dú Shàngdì de lǚ·fǎ·shū , xiáng·xì jiě·shì qí·zhōng de yì·yì , hǎo

{to make} read out · {to come} 's words permit · easiness {to understand} · clearly
jiào dú chu·lai de huà róng·yì míng·bai . ^

[Hebrews] · book
Xībólái·shū 10:23

[we] must declare · {talk about} [our] hope firmly · holding not · slacking because · for that promised
Wǒmen yào xuān·jiǎng wǒmen de xīwàng , jiān·chí - bú·xiè , yīn·wei nà yīng·xǔ

[us] ' is true · solid 's
wǒmen de shì xìn·shí de. ^

[Romans] · book

Luómǎ·shū 1:11, 12

because · for I earnestly {am wanting} {to see} [you [plural]] well {to hold} [some] of · spirit 's kindness · given
11 Yīn·wei wǒ qièqiè xiǎng jiàn nǐmen , hǎo bǎ yìxiē shǔ·líng de ēn·cì

{to distribute} · {to give to} [you [plural]] {to make} [you [plural]] firm · set not · shifting [or] should say me
fēn·gěi nǐmen , shǐ nǐmen jiān·dìng - bù·yí . 12 Huòzhě yīnggāi shuō, wǒ

{being at} [you [plural]] [there] caused · by you me 's believing · hearts [to each other] mutually · flowing [everyone] then
zài nǐmen nàlǐ , yóu·yú nǐ wǒ de xìn·xīn bǐcǐ jiāo·liú , dàjiā jiù

can mutually rouse · encourage [indicates a change]
néng hùxiāng gǔ·lì le . ^

[Hebrews] · book

Xībólái·shū 10:24

must [each other] {be concerned about} · {pay full attention to} {to stimulate} · {to send out} loving · heart
Yào bǐcǐ guān·zhù , jī·fā ài·xīn ,

{to urge} · {to advance} good · doing
cù·jìn shàn·xíng . ^

[Proverbs]

Zhēnyán 17:17

true friend {[all the] time} · {[every] moment} shows · out loving · heart like {elder brother} · {younger brother} for
Zhēn péngyou shí·kè xiǎn·chū ài·xīn , xiàng xiōng·dì wèi

sharing trouble · difficulty thus {is given birth to}
gòng huàn·nàn ér shēng . ^

[1 Corinthians]

Gēlín·dū Qiánshū 12:25, 26

[no more than] is wanting body not · {to incur} divisions · cracks each part {every one} [mutually]
25 wúfēi shì yào shēntǐ bú·zhì fēn·liè , gè bùfēn dōu bǐcǐ

{being concerned about} · cherishing body one place receives · bitterness each place then {[as] one} · together
guān·huái . 26 Shēntǐ yí chù shòu·kǔ , gè chù jiù yì·tóng

receives · bitterness one place gets glory each place then {[as] one} · together {is joyful} · {is happy}
shòu-kǔ ; yí chù dé róngyào, gè chù jiù yì-tóng huān-lè . ^

[1 Corinthians]

Gēlínduō Qiánshū 14:26

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [p/] that should how · [so] handle [you [plural]] assemble up · {to come} 's
Dì-xiong-men , nà gāi zěn-me bàn ne? Nǐmen jùjí qī-lai de

times have person offering · up [psalm] have person {carrying out} · implementing teaching · guiding have person
shíhou, yǒu rén xiàn-shang shīpiān, yǒu rén shī-xíng jiào-dǎo , yǒu rén

spreading · {speaking of} enlightening · showing have person speaking out outside · language have person translating
chuán-jiǎng qǐ-shì , yǒu rén shuō chū wài-yǔ , yǒu rén fānyì

outside · language no · [matter] what things all must for {[by] strengthening} · transforming people thus do
wài-yǔ . Wú-lùn shénme shì , dōu yào wèi qiáng-huà rén ér zuò. ^

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 4:13

you must continue extending · power in declaring · reading admonition · encouragement teaching · guiding 's matters
Nǐ yào jìxù zhì-lì yú xuān-dú , quàn-miǎn , jiào-dǎo de shì ,

straight · {up until} I come
zhí-dào wǒ lái . ^

Isaiah · book

Yísàiyà-shū 54:13

[your] sons · daughters all must receive Jehovah's teaching · guiding [your] sons · daughters {will certainly} greatly
Nǐ de ér-nǚ dōu yào shòu Yēhéhuá jiào-dǎo , nǐ de ér-nǚ bì dà

enjoy peace · security
xiǎng píng'ān . ^

[1 Samuel]

Sāmǔ'ěrjì Shàng 16:7

Jehovah to Samuel said [must not] {look at} [his] appearance · [surf] and his tall · big 's body · material I
Yēhéhuá duì Sāmǔ'ěr shuō: “ Búyào kàn tā de yàng-zi hé tā gāo-dà de shēn-cái , wǒ

{do not} choose him because · for [God] seeing humans {is not} like humans seeing humans humans are seeing
bù jiǎnxuǎn tā , yīn·wei Shàngdì kàn rén bú xiàng rén kàn rén , rén shì kàn

outside · looks Jehovah is seeing inner · heart
wài·mào , Yēhéhuá shì kàn nèi·xīn .” ^

[Genesis]

Chuàngshìjì 18:25

holding righteous · person with wicked · person {[as] one} · combined {to put to} · death letting righteous · person and
Bǎ yì·rén gēn è·rén yí·bìng chǔ·sǐ , ràng yì·rén hé

wicked · person {[as] one} · together encounter · calamity this absolutely not is you handle · matters ' doing · style
è·rén yì·tóng zāo·yāng , zhè jué bú shì nǐ chǔ·shì de zuò·fēng !

you absolutely not · would this · [way] do tries · judges whole earth 's Lord difficult · {to suppose} will do · things
Nǐ jué bú·huì zhè·yàng zuò. Shēn·pàn quán dì de Zhǔ nán·dào huì xíng·shì

not · rightly
bú·zhèng ma?” ^

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 2:9, 10

I also hope female · persons' clothes · attire orderly · neat upright · sober back · reflecting healthy · whole 's
9 Wǒ yòu xīwàng nǚ·rén fú·zhuāng zhěng·qí duān·zhuāng , fǎn·yìng jiàn·quán de

thinking [must not] use unusual · special 's hair · patterns yellow · gold treasured · pearls or extravagant · luxurious ' s
sīxiǎng. Búyào yòng qí·tè de fà·xíng , huáng·jīn zhēn·zhū , huò shē·huá de

clothing {to dress up} · {to adorn} themselves conversely · must use good · doing {to be} {dressing up} · adornment
yīfu zhuāng·shì zìjǐ , 10 dào·yào yòng shàn·xíng zuò zhuāng·shì ,

this {only then} with self · called respecting · [serving] [God] 's women mutually · matches
zhè cái gēn zì·chēng jìng·fèng Shàngdì de fùnǚ xiāng·chèn . ^

Titus · book

Tíduō·shū 2:10

not stealing conversely · must {expend to limit} · power {to show} · out loyalty · sincerity to · seek {[in] all} · things for
bù tōuqiè , dào·yào jìn·lì xiǎn·chū zhōng·chéng , yǐ·qiú fán·shì wèi

[our] saving · Lord [God] 's teaching {to increase} · [glory]
wǒmen de Jiù·zhǔ Shàngdì de jiàoxun zēng·guāng . ^

[1 Peter]

Bǐdé Qiánshū 2:12

[you [plural]] in [series of] · nations among must character · deeds upright · correct this · [way] other · people
Nǐmen zài liè-guó zhōng, yào pǐn-xíng duān-zhèng , zhè-yàng, bié-ren

not · {bothering about} at what matter upon denounce · attack [you [plural]] are doing · evil 's also can
bù-guǎn zài shénme shì shang pēng-jī nǐmen shì zuò'è de, yě néng

personally · {[with] eyes} {look at} · see [your [plural]] good acts forms · fruit at [God] inspects · examines '
qīn-yǎn kàn-jian nǐmen de hǎo xíngwéi, jié-guǒ zài Shàngdì jiàn-chá de

day · [suf] glorify [God]
rì-zi róngyào Shàngdì. ^

[Philippians] · book

Féilibǐ-shū 4:6, 7

any thing even [must not] {be anxious about} only · must {[in] all} · things {make use of} · -ing [prayer] and
6 Shénme shì dōu búyào yōulǜ , zhǐ-yào fán-shì jiè-zhe dǎogào hé

earnest · keen praying · requesting joined · with feeling · thankful hold [you [plural]] {that which [you]} entreat · request 's
kěn-qìe qí-qíu , lián-tóng gǎn-xiè , bǎ nǐmen suǒ qǐng-qíu de

{to tell to} [God] this · [way] [God] then {will certainly} grant [you [plural]] peace · security
gàosu Shàngdì. 7 Zhè-yàng, Shàngdì jiù bì cì nǐmen píng'ān ,

transcending · exceeding humans {that which [they]} can logically · untie 's this {type of} peace · security
chāo-yuè rén suǒ néng lǐ-jiě de. Zhèi zhǒng píng'ān

{make use of} · -ing [Christ] Jesus [can] guard · protect [your [plural]] inner · hearts and heads · brains
jiè-zhe Jīdū Yēsū, kěyǐ shǒu-hù nǐmen de nèi-xīn hé tóu-nǎo . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 17:11

[here] 's people {were compared to} Thessalonian · people open · bright un-usually hot · eager -ly received
Zhèlǐ de rén bǐ Tiēsālúóníjiā-rén kāi-míng , fēi-cháng rè-qìe de jiēshòu

godly · holy 's word [every day] {[with noticing] details} · heart testing · investigating [the] holy · Scriptures wanting
shén-shèng de huàyǔ, tiāntiān xī-xīn kǎo-chá Shèng-jīng , yào

{to check} · {to prove} {that which [they]} [heard] 's things
duì-zhèng suǒ tīngjian de shì . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 13:51, 52

this [all] [you [plural]] even understand · clearly · -ed {school of thought} · disciples to him said even
51 “Zhè yíqiè nǐmen dōu míng·bai·le ma?” Mén·tú duì tā shuō: “Dōu
understand · clearly -ed Jesus to [them] said since · -ly this · [way] all public · multitude teaching · masters
míng·bai le.” 52 Yēsū duì tāmen shuō: “ Jì-rán zhè-yàng, fán gōng-zhòng jiào·shī
receive · -ed teaching · guiding {to recognize} · {to know} heaven · above 's [kingdom] exactly [very] · {is like} one [mw]
shòu·le jiào·dǎo , rèn·shi tiān·shàng de wángguó, jiù hǎo·xiàng yí ge
is family · head 's person from self 's treasure · storehouse inside holds new old 's [things] even {to take}
zuò jiā·zhǔ de rén , cóng zìjǐ de bǎo·kù li bǎ xīn jiù de dōngxī dōu ná
out · {to come}
chu·lai .” ^

[Deuteronomy]

Shēnmìngjì 6:6, 7

current · [day] I {am commanding} you 's [these] words you must remember at heart · upon also must
6 Jīn-tiān wǒ fēnfu nǐ de zhèixiē huà , nǐ yào jì zài xīn·shang , 7 yě yào
{turning over} · {turning over} teach · guide sons · daughters no · [matter] at · home [or] {walking on} · road lying · down
fǎn·fù jiào·dǎo ér·nǚ , wú·lùn zài·jiā háishi zǒu·lù , tǎng·xia
[or] {getting up} · {to come} even must teach · guide [them]
háishi qǐ·lai , dōu yào jiào·dǎo tāmen. ^

James · book

Yǎgè·shū 4:8

[you [plural]] must {[draw] close to} [God] [God] then will {[draw] close to} [you [plural]] sinning · persons must
Nǐmen yào qīnjìn Shàngdì, Shàngdì jiù huì qīnjìn nǐmen . Zuì-rén a, yào
wash · clean [your [plural]] hands three · hearts two · intentions ' persons must wash [your [plural]] hearts
xǐ·jìng nǐmen de shǒu; sān·xīn - liǎng·yì de rén a, yào xǐdí nǐmen de xīn . ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 1:1-3

{has not} {walked in} wicked · persons ' plans · statagems
1 Bù xíng è-rén de jì·móu ,

{has not} {stood in} sinning · persons ' way · road
Bú zhàn zuì-rén de dào·lù ,

{has not} {sat in} ridicule · deride · -ers ' seat
Bú zuò jī·qiào·zhě de zuòwèi,

this · [type] 's person much · [so] has · blessings
Zhè-yàng de rén duō·me yǒu·fú !

he likes · loves Jehovah 's law
2 Tā xǐ·ài Yēhéhuá de lǚfǎ,

day · night {[in a] low} · voice {in detail} · reads law · book
Zhòu·yè dī·shēng xì·dú lǚfǎ·shū .

he {will certainly} {be like} one [mw for plants] tree planted at water · edge
3 Tā bì xiàng yì kē shù zāi zài shuǐ·biān ,

{according to} · time bearing · fruit branches · leaves not withering
Àn·shí jiē·guǒ , zhī·yè bù kū ;

all he {that which [he]} does 's {to the limit} all {will accomplish} · achievement
Fán tā suǒ zuò de jìn dōu chéng·gōng . ^

[Deuteronomy]

Shēnmìngjì 16:16

one year three times exactly · are no · ferment · festival seven · sevens · festival {dwell in} · booths · festival [your]
“Yī nián sān cì , jiù·shì Wú·jiào·jié , Qī·qī·jié , Zhù·péng·jié , nǐ de

male · {population members} all · even must {arrive at} Jehovah your [God] {that which [he]} {will choose} 's [place]
nán·dīng quán·dōu yào dào Yēhéhuá nǐ Shàngdì suǒ xuǎnzé de dìfang

{to go} {to have an audience with} · {to do obeisance to} him whoever also not · can empty·-handed {arrive at} Jehovah's
qù cháo·bài tā . Shéi yě bù·kě kōng·shǒu dào Yēhéhuá

face · before {to come}
miàn·qián lái . ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 26:12

[my] foot {will certainly} stand at level its place
Wǒ de jiǎo bì zhàn zài píngtǎn zhī chù ,

I must in congregated · multitudes assemble 's times
Wǒ yào zài huì·zhòng jùjí de shíhou

praise · extol Jehovah
Chēng·sòng Yēhéhuá . ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 111:1

[you [plural]] must [praise] Jehovah
Nímen yào zànměi Yēhéhuá!

I must [with] whole · heart praise · extol Jehovah
Wǒ yào quán·xīn zàn·sòng Yēhéhuá.

in intimately · closely [have social contact with] 's upright · straight · persons among
Zài mì·qiè láiwang de zhèng·zhí·rén zhōng,

in assembly inside I even must praise · extol him
Zài jíhuì li , wǒ dōu yào zàn·sòng tā . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 2:42

[they] [with] concentrating · hearts studied [apostles] {that which [they]} taught 's way · reasonings [with each other]
Tāmen zhuān·xīn xuéxí shǐtú suǒ jiāo de dào·li , bǐcǐ

divided · enjoyed {[as] one} · together ate · drank {[as] one} · together [prayed]
fēn·xiǎng , yì·tóng chī·hē , yì·tóng dǎogào. ^

[1 Peter]

Bǐdé Qiánshū 2:17

must respect · {assign weightiness to} each · kind each · [type] 's people love entire · [mw]
Yào zūn·zhòng gè·zhǒng - gè·yàng de rén , ài zhěng·gè

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body [fear] [God] respect · {assign weightiness to} monarch · king
dì·xiong tuán·tǐ , jìngwèi Shàngdì, zūn·zhòng jūn·wáng . ^

Nehemiah · record

Níxīmǐ·jì 8:8, 12

[they] [loudly and clearly] · read [God] 's law · book {in detail} · finely solved · explained it · within 's meaning
8 Tāmen lǎng·dú Shàngdì de lǚfǎ·shū , xiáng·xì jiě·shì qí·zhōng de yìyì ,

well {to allow} read out · {to come} 's words {to permit} · ease {in being understood} · clearly
hǎo jiào dú chu·lai de huà róng·yì míng·bai .

...

[thus] people · multitude even went {to eat} · {to drink} also separated [some] food · matter {to give to}
12 Yúshì mín-zhòng dōu qù chī-hē , yòu fēn yìxiē shí-wù gěi

other · people [they] greatly {were joyful} · {were happy} because · for understand · clearly · -ed {that which [they]}
bié-ren . Tāmen dàdà huān-xǐ , yīn-wei míng-bai-le suǒ

[heard] 's words
tīngjian de huà . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú-yīn 24:14

this [kingdom] 's good [news] {will be} spread · everywhere universally · heaven · under to [all] nations · groups
Zhè wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi huì chuán-biàn pǔ-tiān-xià , duì suǒyǒu guó-zú

{to do} [witnessing] {arrived at} · time end · conclusion then will come · arrive
zuò jiànzhèng; dào-shí zhōng-jié jiù huì lái-dào . ^

Luke blessings · news

Lùjiā Fú-yīn 8:1

pass-ed not · long Jesus started · journey {to spread} · way {one by one} · cities {one by one} · villages
Guò-le bù-jiǔ , Yēsū qǐ-chéng chuán-dào , zhú-chéng - zhú-cūn ,

proclaiming · publicizing [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] with him in one · group 's had those [twelve]
xuān-yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi. Gēn tā zài yì-qǐ de yǒu nèi shí'èr

persons
rén , ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú-yīn 10:11-13

[you [plural]] not · {bothering about} entering which one [mw] city which one [mw] village even must
11 “ Nǐmen bù-guǎn jìn nǐ yí zuò chéng, nǐ yí ge cūn , dōu yào

{look for [and]} · {[find] out} who are deserving · {to get} 's persons then reside at [there] straight · to
zhǎo-chū shéi shì pèi-dé de rén , jiù zhù zài nàlǐ , zhí-dào

{getting up} · {to travel} [you [plural]] {are entering} that one home 's time must to home inside 's persons
qǐ-xíng . 12 Nǐmen jìn nèi yì jiā de shíhou, yào xiàng jiā li de rén

ask · wellness that one home [if] is deserving · {to get} 's then wish [you [plural]] {that which [you]} seek 's
wèn-hǎo . 13 Nèi yì jiā rúguǒ shì pèi-dé de, jiù yuàn nǐmen suǒ qiú de

peace · security {to arrive} · to [them] [if] is not deserving · {to get} 's then wish [you [plural]] {that which [you]}
píng'ān lín-dào tāmen; rúguǒ shì bú pèi-dé de, jiù yuàn nǐmen suǒ

seek 's peace · security {to return} · to [you [plural]]
qiú de píng'ān guī-yú nǐmen . ^

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 5:42

[they] [every day] in holy · temple inside also {one after another} · households {one by one} · doors
Tāmen tiāntiān zài shèng-diàn li , yòu āi-jiā - zhú-hù ,
maintained · continued not · slacking -ly teaching · guiding people proclaiming · publicizing [Christ] 's good [news]
chí-xù bú-xiè de jiào-dǎo rén , xuān-yáng Jīdū de hǎo xiāoxi ,
{spreading [that]} Jesus exactly · is [Christ]
chuán Yēsū jiù-shì Jīdū . ^

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:20

[you [plural]] also [know] all had · benefits ' things I ever not · had withdrawn · shrunk not told [you [plural]]
Nǐmen yě zhīdào , fán yǒu-yì de shì , wǒ cóng méi-yǒu tuì-suō bú gào su nǐmen ,
always · was at public · multitude faces · before or {one after another} · households {one by one} · doors
zǒng-shì zài gōng-zhòng miàn-qian huò āi-jiā - zhú-hù ,
teaching · guiding [you [plural]]
jiào-dǎo nǐmen . ^

Matthew blessings · news Mǎtài Fú-yīn 10:5, 6

Jesus dispatched these [twelve] persons out · {to go} ordered [them] saying outside · nations · people 's road
5 Yēsū chāi zhèi shí'èr rén chū-qu , fēnfu tāmen shuō: “ Wài-bāng-rén de lù ,
[you [plural]] [must not] walk Samaritan · people 's city [you [plural]] [must not] enter always must to
nǐmen búyào zǒu , Sāmǎliyà-rén de chéng , nǐmen búyào jìn ; 6 zǒng yào dào
Israel · house's confused · lost 's [sheep] [there] go
Yísèliè-jiā mí-shī de miányáng nàli qù . ^

[2 Corinthians] Gēlínđuō Hòushū 10:13

[we] must {boast of} 's not are at [our] [territory] limits · enclosure at · outside 's things [but rather] are at
Wǒmen yào kuāyào de, bú shì zài wǒmen dìqū fàn-wéi yǐ-wài de shì , ér shì zài

[our] [territory] limits · enclosure at · inside 's things this · [mw] [territory] is [God] measured out · {to come}
wǒmen dìqū fàn-wéi yǐ-nèi de shì . Zhèi-ge dìqū , shì Shàngdì liáng chu-lai

{to allocate} · {to give to} [us] 's one · straight extending · spreading to [you [plural]] [there] {to go}
bō-gěi wǒmen de, yì-zhí shēn-zhǎn dào nǐmen nàlì qù . ^

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 10:42

he also ordered [us] to people · multitude {to spread} · way penetrating · {to bottom} {to do} [witnessing]
Tā yě fēnfu wǒmen xiàng mín-zhòng chuán-dào , chèn-dǐ zuò jiànzhèng,

{to point} · out he exactly · is [God] {he whom [he]} appointed must try · judge living · people dead · people 's Lord
zhǐ-chū tā jiù-shì Shàngdì suǒ lì yào shēn-pàn huó-rén sǐ-rén de Zhǔ. ^

Mark blessings · news Mǎkě Fú-yīn 4:1

Jesus again at sea side taught · guided people had one great {crowd of} people assembled to him [there] he
Yēsū yòu zài hǎi biān jiào-dǎo rén . Yǒu yí dà qún rén jùjí dào tā nàlì , tā

then {went up onto} · boat sat down · {to come} boat at sea · upon crowd even at shore upon
jiù shàng-chuán zuò xià-lai . Chuán zài hǎi-shàng, qúnzhòng dōu zài àn shàng,

{keeping to} · near sea side
kào-jìn hǎi biān. ^

John blessings · news Yuēhàn Fú-yīn 4:5–15

[thus] came · {arrived at} Samaria 's one [mw] city this [mw] city {was called} Sychar at Jacob
5 yúshì lái-dào Sāmǎliyà de yí zuò chéng. Zhèi zuò chéng jiào Xùjiā , zài Yǎgè

{gave to} his son Joseph 's that {piece of} land nearby Jacob's spring exactly {was at} [there] Jesus
gěi tā érzi Yuēsè de nài kuài dì fùjìn , 6 Yǎgè Quán jiù zài nàlì . Yēsū

{because of} · for journey · way labour · fatigued got {very much} then {was sitting} at spring beside facing · time
yīn-wei lǚ-tú láo-lèi de hěn , jiù zuò zài quán páng . Dāng-shí

[about] was [centred at] · noon [twelve] [o'clock]
yuēmo shì zhōng-wǔ shí'èr diǎnzhōng.

had one [mw] Samaritan woman · person come {to draw} · water Jesus to her said please give me
7 Yǒu yí ge Sāmǎlià fù-rén lái dǎ-shuǐ . Yēsū duì tā shuō: “Qǐng gěi wǒ

one · [bit of] water {to drink} [his] {school of thought} · disciples {had entered} · city {to buy} food · matter go -ed
yì-diǎn shuǐ hē .” 8 (Tā de mén-tú jìn-chéng mǎi shí-wù qù le.)

Samaritan woman · person to Jesus said you are Jewish · person how · [so] to me this · [mw] Samaritan
9 Sāmǎlià fù-rén duì Yēsū shuō: “Nǐ shì Yóutài-rén , zěn-me xiàng wǒ zhèi-ge Sāmǎlià

woman · person {ask for} water {to drink} originally · came [that] Jewish · people with Samaritan · people
fù-rén yào shuǐ hē ne?” (Yuán-lái Yóutài-rén gēn Sāmǎlià-rén

{do not} · have [social contact] Jesus {[in] return} · answered her saying [if] you [had known] [God]
méi-yǒu láiwang .) 10 Yēsū huí-dá tā shuō: “Yàoshi nǐ zhīdào Shàngdi

{for nothing} {is giving} people 's kindness · given also [had known] to you says please give me one · [bit of] water
báibái gěi rén de ēn-cì , yòu zhīdào duì nǐ shuō ‘qǐng gěi wǒ yì-diǎn shuǐ

{to drink} 's is whom you then {would have} asked him he also {would have} given you living · water
hē 'de shì shéi , nǐ jiù huì qiú tā , tā yě huì gěi nǐ huó-shuǐ

{to completion} woman · person said [sir] you even {to draw} · water 's bucket also {do not} · have well
le .” 11 Fù-rén shuō: “Xiānsheng, nǐ lián dǎ-shuǐ de tǒng yě méi-yǒu , jǐng

{is also} deep you from [where] get this · [kind] 's living · water this {mouth of a} well was [our]
yòu shēn, nǐ cóng nǎi dé zhè-yàng de huó-shuǐ ne? 12 Zhèi kǒu jǐng shì wǒmen de

ancestor Jacob left · {to give} [us] 's he himself and sons domestic · livestock even drank this {mouth of a} well
zǔzong Yǎgè liú-gěi wǒmen de, tā zìjǐ hé érzi, jiā-chù dōu hē zhèi kǒu jǐng

's water difficult · {to suppose} you {compared to} him {are still} greater Jesus {[in] return} · answered saying
de shuǐ, nán-dào nǐ bǐ tā hái dà ma?” 13 Yēsū huí-dá shuō:

all drink this water 's still must again {be thirsty} people drink I {that which [I]} {will give} 's water then
“Fán hē zhè shuǐ de, hái yào zài kě . 14 Rén hē wǒ suǒ gěi de shuǐ, jiù

{will certainly} eternally · far not {be thirsty} I {that which [I]} {will give} 's water must in people in-side become · as
bì yǒng-yuǎn bù kě . Wǒ suǒ gěi de shuǐ yào zài rén lǐ-miàn chéng-wéi

spring · {water source} not · {breaking off} gushing out water {to come} {to make} people get · [successfully]
quán-yuán , bú-duàn yǒng chū shuǐ lai , jiào rén dé-zhào

eternal · life woman · person said [sir] please give me this water this · [way] I then [can be] not
yǒng-shēng.” 15 Fù-rén shuō: “Xiānsheng, qǐng gěi wǒ zhè shuǐ, zhè-yàng wǒ jiù kěyǐ bù

thirsty also not · [needing] constantly terribly · far to [here] {to come} {to draw} · water [indicates a change]
kě , yě bú-yòng chángcháng lǎo-yuǎn dào zhèlǐ lái dǎ-shuǐ le .” ^

[Psalm] Shīpiān 96:2

must to Jehovah sing · songs
Yào xiàng Yēhéhuá chàng-gē ,

praise · extol [his] name
Chēng-sòng tā de míng.

must [every day] spread · {speak of}
Yào tiāntiān chuán·jiǎng

his saves people 's good [news]
Tā zhěngjiù rén de hǎo xiāoxi. ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 20:28

just · as man's · Son came · arrived not {to be} needing {to receive} people serving · {attending upon} [but rather]
Zhèng-rú Rén-zǐ lái·dào , bú shì yào shòu rén fú·shì , ér

{to be} needing {to serve} · {to attend upon} people simultaneously · also {to offer} · out life {to be} · as
shì yào fú·shì rén , bìng·qiě xiàn·chū shēngmìng, zuò·wéi

numbers · many people 's ransom · price
xǔ-duō rén de shú·jià .” ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 28:19, 20

[so] [you [plural]] must go make [all] nations · groups ' persons be [my] {school of thought} · disciples
19 Suǒyǐ nǐmen yào qù, shǐ suǒyǒu guó·zú de rén zuò wǒ de mén·tú ,

revering [Father] Son holy · spirit 's name giving [them] {doing of} · immersing I {have commanded}
fèng Fùqin , Érzyi , shèng·líng de míng gěi tāmen shī·jìn , 20 wǒ fēnfu

[you [plural]] 's [all] all must teach · guide [them] {to abide by} look in these [all] days · [suf]
nǐmen de yíqiè, dōu yào jiào·dǎo tāmen zūnshǒu . Kàn na! Zài zhè yíqiè rì·zi ,

straight · {up until} this · [mw] system · extent 's end · period I even with [you [plural]] together · {am at}
zhí·dào zhèi·ge zhì·dù de mò·qī , wǒ dōu yǔ nǐmen tóng·zài .” ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 6:31–33

[so] always [must not] {be anxious} saying [we] {are to eat} what {are to drink} what {are to wear}
31 Suǒyǐ, zǒng búyào yōulǜ shuō: ‘Wǒmen chī shénme?’ ‘ Hē shénme?’ ‘ Chuān

what this [entirety] all is {series of} · nations ' world · people heat · within {are pursuing} · {are seeking} 's
shénme?’ 32 Zhè yíqiè dōu shì liè·guó de shì·rén rē·zhōng zhuī·qiú de.

[you [plural]] need this [entirety of] [things] [your [plural]] heavenly · Father is [knowing] 's
Nǐmen xūyào zhè yíqiè dōngxi, nǐmen de Tiān·fù shì zhīdào de.

[you [plural]] must not · {breaking off} first pursue · seek [kingdom] and [his] righteousness this [entirety of]
33 “ Nǐmen yào bú-duàn xiān zhuī-qiú wángguó hé tā de zhèngyì , zhè yíqiè

other · 's [things] also {will certainly be} {given to} [you [plural]] [to completion]
bié-de dōngxi yě bì cìgěi nǐmen le . ^

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 6:6–8

its · actuality [godly devotion] and also knowing · sufficiency then is {to obtain} · {to get} great advantage 's
6 Qí-shí jìngqián ér yòu zhī-zú , cái shì huò-dé dà lì de

direction · method [we] not · have brought anything to world · upon {to come} also not · can
fāng-fǎ . 7 Wǒmen méi-yǒu dài shénme dào shì-shàng lái , yě bù-néng

bring · {to go away} anything [so] only · requiring having · clothing having · food then should know · sufficiency
dài-zǒu shénme. 8 Suǒyǐ , zhǐ-yào yǒu-yī - yǒu-shí , jiù gāi zhī-zú . ^

Mark blessings · news

Mǎkě Fú-yīn 6:34

Jesus once {came down from} · boat {looked at} · saw one large {crowd of} people then towards [them] move · -ed
Yēsū yí xià-chuán , kàn-jian yí dà qún rén , jiù duì tāmen dòng-le

sympathy · pity 's heart because · for [they] {were as} {do not} · have herding · person 's [sheep] {[of one]} · [way]
lián-mǐn de xīn , yīn-wei tāmen xiàng méi-yǒu mù-rén de miányáng yí-yàng .

Jesus then taught · instructed [them] numbers · many things
Yēsū jiù jiào-dǎo tāmen xǔ-duō shì . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú-yīn 22:39

this · second 's {is also} mutually · similar exactly · is must love · people · as · self
Qí-cì de yě xiāng-sì , jiù-shì ‘Yào ài-rén-rú-jǐ ’. ^

[1 Thessalonians]

Tiēsālúóníjiǎ Qiánshū 2:8

[we] since · -ly towards [you [plural]] deeply {were harbouring} warm · feelings then [not only] [with] happy · intention
Wǒmen jì-rán duì nǐmen shēn huái wēn-qíng , jiù bú-dàn lè-yì

held [God] 's good [news] {to spread} · {to give to} [you [plural]] even selves ' [lives] also
bǎ Shàngdì de hǎo xiāoxi chuán-gěi nǐmen , lián zìjǐ de xìngmìng yě

[with] happy · intention {gave to} [you [plural]] because · for [you [plural]] were [we] {those whom [we]} achingly · loved
lè-yì gěi nǐmen , yīn-wei nǐmen shì wǒmen suǒ téng'ài

's
de. ^

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:35

I [in all things] even personally · bodily towards [you [plural]] {have shown} · clearly [you [plural]] must this · [way]
Wǒ shìshì dōu qīn-shēn xiàng nǐmen biǎo-míng , nǐmen yào zhè-yàng

labour · painstakingly support · help soft · weak 's persons also must cautiously · remember Lord Jesus ' words he
láo-kǔ , fú-zhù ruǎn-ruò de rén , yě yào jǐn-jì Zhǔ Yēsū de huà . Tā

said · {[in the] past} giving {compared to} receiving {is more} happy
shuō-guo : 'Shīyǔ bǐ jiēshòu gèng kuàilè.'" ^

[2 Timothy] Tímótài Hòushū 4:5

you yet must {[in] all} · things {be clear} · {be awake} endure adverse · situations do
Nǐ què yào fán-shì qīng-xǐng , rěnshòu nì-jìng , zuò

spreads · blessings · news · person 's work · doing penetrating · {to bottom} complete · accomplish [your] duties · tasks
chuán-fú-yīn-zhě de gōng-zuò , chē-dǐ wán-chéng nǐ de zhí-wù . ^

Isaiah · book Yǐsàiyà-shū 6:8

I [heard] Jehovah 's voice saying I [can] dispatch whom who consents for [us] {to go}
Wǒ tīngjian Yēhéhuá de shēngyīn shuō: "Wǒ kěyǐ chāiqiǎn shéi ne? Shéi kěn wèi wǒmen qù

I {[in] return} · answering said I {am at} [here] please dispatch me
ne?" Wǒ huí-dá shuō: "Wǒ zài zhèlǐ! Qǐng chāiqiǎn wǒ!" ^

John blessings · news Yuēhàn Fú-yīn 7:29

I recognize · know him because · for I am [his] [representative] is he dispatched me {to come} 's
Wǒ rèn-shi tā , yīn-wei wǒ shì tā de dài-biǎo , shì tā chāi wǒ lái de.” ^

Luke blessings · news

Lùjiā Fú-yīn 4:43

Jesus to [them] said I also must to other cities go {to proclaim} · {to publicize} [God's] [Kingdom] 's
Yēsū duì tāmen shuō: “Wǒ yě yào dào bié chéng qū xuān-yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de

good [news] because · for I was for this [mw] matter received dispatching thus came 's
hǎo xiāoxi , yīn-wei wǒ shì wèi zhè jiàn shì fèng chāi ér lái de.” ^

[Proverbs]

Zhēnyán 3:5, 6

you must [with] whole · heart believe · {rely on} Jehovah not · can {depend on} · {lean on} self 's
5 Nǐ yào quán-xīn xìn-lài Yēhéhuá , bù-kě yī-kào zìjǐ de

clever · understanding in you {that which [you]} do 's [all] things upon even must leave · {attention [on]} him
cōng-míng . 6 Zài nǐ suǒ xíng de yíqiè shì shàng dōu yào liú-yì tā ,

he {will certainly} repair straight [your] roads
tā bì xiū zhí nǐ de lù . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 1:8

[however] holy · spirit arrives · to [your [plural]] bodies · upon [you [plural]] then {will certainly} get · [successfully]
Kěshì shèng-líng lín-dào nǐmen shēn-shang , nǐmen jiù bì dé-zhāo

power · quantity in Jerusalem all Judea Samaria straight · to earth's · extremity {to be} [my]
lì-liang , zài Yēlùsǎilěng , quán Yóudiyà , Sāmǎliyà , zhí-dào dì-jí , zuò wǒ de

[witnesses]
jiànzhèngrén.” ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:28

holy · spirit appoint-ed [you [plural]] in sheep · flock within {to be} [overseers] [you [plural]] exactly · must
Shèng-líng wěirèn-le nǐmen zài yáng-qún zhōng zuò jiāndū , nǐmen jiù-yào

leave · {attention [on]} selves and entire · [mw] sheep · flock {to herd} · {to provide for} [God] 's [congregation]
liú·yì zìjǐ hé zhěng·gè yáng·qún , mù·yǎng Shàngdì de huìzhòng ,

exactly · is he used own son 's blood {to buy} {to return} · {to come} 's
jiù·shì tā yòng zìjǐ érzi de xuè mǎi huì·lai de. ^

[1 Peter]

Bǐdé Qiánshū 5:1-3

since · -ly I also am [elder] had · {went through [and]} [witnessed] [Christ] receiving · bitterness
5 Jì-rán wǒ yě shì zhǎnglǎo , céng·jīng jiànzhèng Jīdū shòu·kǔ ,

simultaneously · also have portion {to get} · {to arrive at} {going to} · come must show · reveal out · {to come} 's
bìng·qiě yǒu fèn dé·dào jiāng·lái yào xiǎn·lù chū·lai de

glory [so] I urge [you [plural]] at · among are [elders] ' must herd · {provide for} [God] 's
róngyào , suǒyǐ wǒ quàn nǐmen dāng·zhōng zuò zhǎnglǎo de: 2 Wùyào mù·yǎng Shàngdì de

sheep · flock exactly · is he {turned over to} · {gave to} [you [plural]] {to look after} 's not being out · from
yáng·qún , jiù·shì tā jiāo·gěi nǐmen zhàogù de , bú shì chū·yú

{acting against own will} · {forcing oneself} [but rather] being out · from happy · intention not being {because of} · for
miǎn·qiǎng , ér shì chū·yú lè·yì ; bú shì yīn·wei

coveting · loving not proper 's benefits [but rather] being out · from hotness · sincerity also not being
tān'·ài bú zhèngdàng de lìyì , ér shì chū·yú rè·chéng ; 3 yě bú shì

governing · restricting [selves] · as [God's] assets · estate 's people [but rather] being being sheep · flock 's
xiá·zhì shēn·wéi Shàngdì chǎn·yè de rén , ér shì zuò yáng·qún de

[good example]

bǎngyàng . ^

[2 Corinthians]

Gēlíniduō Hòushū 1:24

[we] not are needing {to be} master · persons governing [your [plural]] believing · hearts [but rather] are needing
Wǒmen bú shì yào zuò zhǔ·rén guǎnxiá nǐmen de xìn·xīn , ér shì yào

{to be} [coworkers] {to make} [you [plural]] joyful because · for [you [plural]] are {base on} · -ing selves '
zuò tónggōng shǐ nǐmen xǐlè , yīn·wei nǐmen shì píng·zhe zìjǐ de

believing · hearts standing · stably 's

xìn·xīn zhàn·wěn de. ^

[Proverbs]

Zhēnyán 27:23

you should certainly · know your sheep · flock 's situation [with] concentrating · heart leave · {attention [on]} [your]
Nǐ gāi què-zhī nǐ yáng-qún de qíngkuàng, zhuān-xīn liú-yì nǐ de

{domestic animals}

shēngchù ; ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:32

Judas and Silas also were [prophets] then speak · -ed numbers · many words rousing · encouraging
Yóudà hé Xīlā yě shì xiānzhī , jiù jiǎng-le xǔ-duō huà gǔ-lì

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {[by] strengthening} · transforming [them]

dì-xiong , qiáng-huà tāmen. ^

James · book

Yǎgè-shū 5:14, 15

[you [plural]] among have anyone {get sick} · -ed he then should invite [congregation] 's [elders]
14 Nǐmen zhōngjiān yǒu shéi bìng-le ma? Tā jiù gāi qǐng huìzhòng de zhǎnglǎo

{to come} let [them] for him [pray] revering Jehovah 's name for him applying oil out · from
lái , ràng tāmen wèi tā dǎogào, fèng Yēhéhuá de míng wèi tā mǒ yóu. 15 Chū-yú

believing · hearts ' [prayer] can make contracted · illness ' person well over · {to come} Jehovah {will certainly}
xìn-xīn de dǎogào néng jiào huàn-bìng de rén hǎo guo-lai . Yēhéhuá bì

cause him {to get up} · {to come} he [if] commit · -ed sins also {will certainly} {be covered by}
shǐ tā qǐ-lai . Tā yàoshi fàn-le zuì, yě bì méng

generous · forgiveness

kuān-shù . ^

[1 Thessalonians]

Tiēsālúóníjiǎ Qiánshū 5:12, 13

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [pl] [we] entreat · request [you [plural]] must respect · {treat as weighty}
12 Dì-xiong-men , wǒmen qǐng-qiú nǐmen , yào jìng-zhòng

[those] in [you [plural]] at · among labouriously · {are working} 's persons exactly · are in Lord inside
nèixiē zài nǐmen dāng-zhōng xīn-láo de rén , jiù-shì zài Zhǔ li

supervising · leading [you [plural]] advising · admonishing [you [plural]] 's persons also must {because of} [their]
dū-dǎo nǐmen , quàn-jiè nǐmen de rén , 13 yòu yào yīn tāmen de

work · doing use loving · hearts standard · outside {to respect} · {to treat as weighty} [them] [you [plural]] must
gōng-zuò , yòng ài-xīn gé-wài jìng-zhòng tāmen. Nǐmen yào

{be peaceful} · {be friendly} {with each other} · {get along}
hé·mù - xiāng·chǔ . ^

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 3:1-10, 12

[English ruby text will be added to this unusually long scripture after this covering of the *Jehovah's Will* brochure in the CBS.)]

3 Rén rúguǒ jìnlì zhuīqíú jiāndū de zhífèn, jiùshì xiàngwǎng shàn gōng. Zhèi jù huà shì kěxìn de. **2** Jiāndū yīnggāi wúkě zhízé, zhǐ zuò yí ge fùrén de zhàngfu, fánshì yǒu jiézhì, sīxiǎng jiànquán, zuòshì yǒu tiáolí, hàokè, shènggrèn jiàodǎo de gōngzuò, **3** bú zuǐjiǔ zīshì, bù dǎ rén, tōngqíng-dáilǐ, bú hàodòu, bù tān'ài qiáncái, **4** shànyú dūdǎo zìjǐ de jiā, érnǚ shùncóng, fánshì zhuāngzhòng. **5** (Rén bù zhīdào zěnyàng dūdǎo zìjǐ de jiā, yòu zěn néng zhàoliào Shàngdì de huìzhòng ne?) **6** Jiāndū bù gāi shì xīnjìn gǎixìn de, kǒngpà tā jiāo'ào-zìdà, jiù nántáo Móguǐ suǒ yào shòu de xíngfá. **7** Jiāndū yě gāi zài jiào wài yǒu hǎo shēngyù, miǎnde shòu rén zénàn, luòrù Móguǐ de wǎngluó.

8 Zhàoyàng, zhùlǐ púrén yīnggāi zhuāngjìng jìnzé, bú yìkǒu-liǎngshé, bú shìjiǔ háoyīn, bù tān bú zhèngdàng de lìyì, **9** cúnzhe qīngbái de liángxīn, chíshǒu xìnயang de shénshèng mìmì.

10 Zhèixiē rén yě gāi xiān shòu shìyàn, kànkàn shìfǒu shìhé, rúguǒ wúkě zhízé, jiù kěyǐ ràng tāmen zuò púrén.

...

12 Zhùlǐ púrén yīnggāi zhǐ zuò yí ge fùrén de zhàngfu, shànyú dūdǎo érnǚ hé zìjǐ de jiā. ^

[English ruby text will be added to this unusually long scripture after this covering of the *Jehovah's Will*

brochure in the CBS.)]

5 Wǒ bǎ nǐ liú zài Kèlītè, shì yào nǐ zhàozhe wǒ suǒ fēnfu de, jiūzhèng bù tuǒshàn de shì, yòu zài gè chéng wěirèn zhǎnglǎo. 6 Yǒu shéi wúkě zhízé, zhǐyǒu yí ge qīzi, érnǚ yě shì xìntú, méiyǒu rén kònggào tā de érnǚ fàngdàng, érnǚ yě bú shì wánliè-nánxùn de, zhèyàng de rén jiù kěyǐ wěirèn. 7 Jiāndū shēnwéi Shàngdì de guǎnjiā, bìxū wúkě zhízé, bù jiānchí jǐjiàn, bù qīngyì fānù, bú zuìjiǔ zīshì, bù dǎ rén, bù tān bú zhèngdàng de lìyì, 8 què yào hàokè, xǐ'ài liángshàn, sīxiǎng jiànquán, zhèngyì, zhōngzhēn, zìzhì, 9 jiānshǒu xìnshí de shénsèng huàiyǔ, fāhuī jiàodǎo de yìshù, wùqiú néng yòng jiànquán de jiàohuì quànmiǎn rén, yòu néng zébèi fǎnbó de rén. [^]

[Philippians] · book

Féilibǐ·shū 1:1

[Christ] Jesus ' slaves · servants Paul and Timothy write · letter {to give to} Philippi [all] with [Christ] Jesus Jīdū Yēsū de nú·lì Bǎoluó hé Tímótài, xiě·xìn gěi Féilibǐ suǒyǒu gēn Jīdū Yēsū united · joined 's holy · people [as well as] each · [mw for person] [overseer] each · [mw for person] [ministerial] [servant] lián·hé de shèng·mín, yǐjǐ gè·wèi jiāndū , gè·wèi zhǔlǐ púrén . [^]

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 3:13

men {very well} grasp · do duties · tasks then {are winning} · {are getting} good name · reputation able · enough greatly Rén hǎohào zhí·xíng zhí·wù , jiù yíng·dé hǎo míng·shēng , néng·gòu dàdà {to release} · [courage] {to issue forth} · speech {to talk about} · {to discuss} {because of} [Christ] Jesus thus have 's fàng·dǎn fā·yán , jiǎng·lùn yīn Jīdū Yēsū ér yǒu de

beliefs · reverence
xìn·yǎng . ^

[Ephesians] · book Yǐfúsuoǎ·shū 4:16

whole · body all {leans on} him joints each · self {issues forth} · yields effect · use body each one part
Quán·shēn dōu yǐkào tā , guānjié gè·zì fā·huī gōng·yòng , shēntǐ měi yí bùfen

each · {expends to the limit} · {that which [it]} · {is able} linked · formed harmonious mutually {coming together} · {to do}
gè·jìn·suǒ·néng , lián·jié héxié , hùxiāng hé·zuò ,

body then gradually grows · big in love inside {[by] strengthening} · transforms itself
shēntǐ jiù jiànjiàn zhǎng·dà , zài ài li qiáng·huà zìjǐ . ^

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:36

pass-ed one {section of} days · [suf] Paul to Barnabas said [we] totally · must {circle back} · to from · before
Guò·le yí duàn rì·zi , Bǎoluó duì Bānábā shuō : “Wǒmen zǒng·yào huí·dào cóng·qián

declared · {talked about} Jehovah’s word ’s each city {to go} {to visit} {younger brothers} · {elder brothers}
xuān·jiǎng Yēhéhuá huàyǔ de gè chéng qù , tànwàng dì·xiōng ,

{to look at} [their] situation
kànkān tāmen de qíngkuàng .” ^

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:35

Paul and Barnabas yet spent time · within {to remain} in Antioch teaching · guiding people with [other]
Bǎoluó hé Bānábā què huā shí·jiān liú zài Āntí’ā jiào·dǎo rén , gēn qítā

numbers · many persons [as] one · group proclaiming · publicizing Jehovah’s word ’s good [news]
xǔ·duō rén yì·qǐ xuān·yáng Yēhéhuá huàyǔ de hǎo xiāoxi . ^

[2 Corinthians] Gēlínđuō Hòushū 8:23

{[out of] ten thousand} · {one [eventuality]} has someone questioning · doubting Titus ’ [status] he is [my]
Wàn·yī yǒu shéi zhì·yí Títuō de shēnfen , tā shì wǒ de

together · companion also is [my] together · worker wanting {to make} [you [plural]] get · benefits reaching · to
tóng·bàn , yòu shì wǒ de tóng·gōng , yào jiào nǐmen dé·yì . Zhì-yú

[our] those two [mw for persons] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [they] are [congregations] dispatched · out 's
wǒmen nèi liǎng wèi dì·xiōng , tāmen shì huìzhòng pài·chū de

[apostles] also are [Christ] 's glory
shǐtú , yòu shì Jīdū de róngyào. ^

[Hebrews] · book Xībólái·shū 13:7

must remember · {fix on} [those] leading [you [plural]] 's persons exactly · are {of long standing} · coming to
Yào jì-zhu nèixiē lǐngdǎo nǐmen de rén , jiù-shì sù·lái xiàng

[you [plural]] {have spread} · {have spoken of} [God's] word 's persons [you [plural]] must
nǐmen chuán·jiǎng Shàngdì huàyǔ de rén . Nǐmen yào

carefully · {{with attention to} detail} leave · {attention [on]} [their] inhabiting · world being · people 's achievements · fruit
zǐ·xì liú·yì tāmen chǔ·shì zuò·rén de chéng·guǒ ,

imitate · {take as a model} [their] believing · hearts
xiào·fǎ tāmen de xìn·xīn . ^

John blessings · news Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 13:34, 35

I {am giving} [you [plural]] one [mw] new admonition · command exactly · is {to require} [you [plural]] [mutually]
34 Wǒ gěi nǐmen yì tiáo xīn jiè·mìng , jiù-shì yào nǐmen bǐcǐ

{each other} · {to love} I what · [way] {have loved} [you [plural]] [you [plural]] also must what · [way] [mutually]
xiāng'·ài . Wǒ zěn-yàng ài nǐmen , nǐmen yě yào zěn-yàng bǐcǐ

{each other} · love [you [plural]] [if] [mutually] {each other} · love [all] people {then will} {because of} · this
xiāng'·ài . 35 Nǐmen yàoshi bǐcǐ xiāng'·ài , suǒyǒu rén jiù yīn·cǐ

[know] [you [plural]] are [my] {school of thought} · disciples [indicates a change]
zhīdào nǐmen shì wǒ de mén·tú le .” ^

[1 John] Yuēhàn Yīshū 3:17, 18

whoever has world · upon 's wealth · things clearly {looks at} · sees {younger brother} · {elder brother}
17 Shéi yǒu shì-shàng de cái·wù , míngmíng kàn·jian dì·xiōng

poor · lacking yet harden·ing heart · intestines {does not} · {pay attention} loves [God] 's heart then how can
qióng·fá , què yìng·zhe xīn·cháng bù·lǐ , ài Shàngdì de xīn yòu zěn néng

remain in him in-side children · [pl] [our] love [must not be] [with] empty · mouth saying
liú zài tā lǐ-miàn ne? **18** Háizi·men, wǒmen de ài , búyào kōng·kǒu shuō

{in vain} · words must have genuine · sincere 's doing · moving
bái·huà , yào yǒu zhēn·chéng de xíng·dòng . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 11:27–30

in that {section of} days · [surf] had [prophets] from Jerusalem down to Antioch going them · among had
27 Zài nèi duàn rì-zi , yǒu xiānzhi cóng Yēlùsǎlěng xià dào Āntí'ā qù . **28** Qí-zhōng yǒu

one [mw] name · called Agabus he stood up · {to come} {base on} · -ing holy · spirit pointed · out
yí ge míng·jiào Yàjiābù. Tā zhàn qī-lai , píng·zhe shèng·líng zhǐ·chū

universally · heaven · under {will certainly} {suffer from} great famine this [mw] matter in Claudius' years · among
pǔ·tiān·xià bì nào dà jīhuang. Zhèi jiàn shì zài Kèláodí nián·jiān

{as expected} · -ly {issue forth} · {come to life} -ed [thus] {school of thought} · disciples decided {to save} · {to relieve}
guǒ·rán fā·shēng le . **29** Yúshì mén·tú jué·dìng jiù·jì

residing in Judea 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {to hold} materials · capital {to send to} · {to give to} [them]
zhù zài Yóudià de dì·xiōng , bǎ wù·zī sòng·gěi tāmen ,

each person estimating · power thus doing {crowd of} · people exactly this · [way] handle -ed by Barnabas and
gè rén liàng·lì ér xíng . **30** Zhòng·rén jiù zhè·yàng bàn le , yóu Bānábā hé

Saul {going through} · hands {to hold} materials · capital {to send to} · {to submit to} [elders]
Sǎoluó jīng·shǒu , bǎ wù·zī sòng·jiāo zhǎnglǎo . ^

[2 Corinthians]

Gēlíniduō Hòushū 8:13–15

I not am wanting other · people light · relaxed [you [plural]] laborious · bitter [but rather] am wanting
13 Wǒ bú shì yào bié·ren qīng·sōng , nǐmen xīn·kǔ , **14** ér shì yào

[everyone] equal · class well {to let} [your [plural]] wealth · abundance present · at {be able to} fill · {make up for}
dàjiā jūn·děng , hǎo ràng nǐmen de fù·yù xiàn·zài néng mí·bǔ

[their] in-sufficiency [their] wealth · abundance {going to} · come also {be able to} fill · {make up for}
tāmen de bù·zú , tāmen de fù·yù jiāng·lái yě néng mí·bǔ

[your [plural]] in-sufficiency just · as scripture upon records · -ing says much 's {did not} · incur too much
nǐmen de bù·zú , **15** zhèng·rú jīng shang jì-zhe shuō: “Duō de bú·zhì tài duō ,

little 's also {did not} · incur too little
shǎo de yě bú·zhì tài shǎo.” ^

[Galatians] · book

Jiālātài·shū 6:10

[so] [we] only · requiring have opportunity then should towards [all] people do · good towards
Suǒyǐ wǒmen zhǐ·yào yǒu jīhuì , jiù gāi duì suǒyǒu rén xíng·shàn, duì

believing · followers then {more so} {should be} this · [way] because · for [are with each other] close like one · family
xìn·tú jiù gèng gāi zhè·yàng, yīn·wei bǐcǐ qīn rú yì·jiā . ^

[2 Corinthians]

Gēlín·dō Hòushū 1:3, 4

wish praise · extolment {to be turned over} · to [our] Lord Jesus [Christ] 's Father [God] he is
3 Yuàn chēng·sòng guī·yú wǒmen Zhǔ Yēsū Jīdū de Fù Shàngdì. Tā shì

kind · compassionate 's [Father] also is grants [all] calming · comforting 's [God] [we] encounter each
cí·bēi de Fùqīn, yě shì cì yíqiè ān·wèi de Shàngdì. 4 Wǒmen zāoyù gè

[kind of] trouble · difficulty 's times [God] even calms · comforts [us] well {to allow} [us] {to be able}
yàng huàn·nàn de shíhou, Shàngdì dōu ān·wèi wǒmen, hǎo jiào wǒmen néng

{to use} he {that which [he]} granted 's calming · comforting {to go} {to calm} · {to comfort} encountered each [kind of]
yòng tā suǒ cì de ān·wèi , qù ān·wèi zāoyù gè yàng

trouble · difficulty 's people
huàn·nàn de rén . ^

[Revelation]

Qǐshìlù 21:4

[God] must wipe · away [their] [all] eye · tears not · further {will have} death also not · further {will have}
Shàngdì yào cā·qu tāmen de suǒyǒu yǎn·lèi , bú·zài yǒu sǐwáng, yě bú·zài yǒu

mourning · wailing shouting · howling pain · bitterness from · before 's things already · {went through [and]} pass · go
āi·tòng , hū·háo , tòng·kǔ . Cóng·qián de shì yǐ·jīng guò·qu

-ed
le.” ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 24:3

Jesus {was sitting} at Olives · Mount upon {school of thought} · disciples privacy · under came {to see} him saying
Yēsū zuò zài Gǎnlǎn·shān shang, mén·tú sī·xià lái jiàn tā , shuō:

please tell [us] what time {will have} [these] things [your] arrived · presence and this · [mw]
“Qǐng gào su wǒ men, shén me shí hou yǒu zhè xiē shì ne? Nǐ de lín · zài hé zhèi · ge

system · extent 's end · period {will have} what sign · appearance
zhì · dù de mò · qī , yǒu shén me zhēng · xiàng ne?” ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎ tài Fú · yīn 24:45

to · bottom who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant received master · person
“ Dào · dǐ shéi shì zhōng · xìn ruì · zhì de nú · lì , shòu zhǔ · rén

appointing · dispatching {to manage} {[domestic] servants} at appropriate 's time {to give} [them] food · matter
wěi · pài guǎn lǐ pú · yì , zài shì dǎng de shí hou gěi tā men shí · wù ne? ^

Mark blessings · news

Mǎ kě Fú · yīn 13:3, 4

Jesus {was sitting} at Olives · Mount upon face · -ing holy · temple Peter James John Andrew
3 Yē sū zuò zài Gǎn lǎn · shān shang, duì · zhe shèng · diàn, Bǐ dé, Yǎ gè, Yuē hàn, Ān dé liè

privacy · under asked him saying please tell [us] what time {will have} [these] things this
sī · xià wèn tā shuō: 4 “Qǐng gào su wǒ men, shén me shí hou yǒu zhè xiē shì ne? Zhè

[all] {is to arrive at} end · period 's time {will have} what sign · appearance
yí qiè dào mò · qī de shí hou, yǒu shén me zhēng · xiàng ne?” ^

Luke blessings · news

Lù jiā Fú · yīn 12:42

Lord said who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's {manager [of]} · household {will receive} master · person
Zhǔ shuō: “Shéi shì zhōng · xìn ruì · zhì de guǎn · jiā , shòu zhǔ · rén

appointing · dispatching {to manage} whole · {body [of]} attending · servants at appropriate 's time {to hold}
wěi · pài guǎn lǐ quán · tǐ shì · yì , zài shì dǎng de shí hou bǎ

food · matter {to distribute} · {to apportion} {to give to} each person
shí · wù fēn · pèi gěi gè rén ne? ^

[1 Timothy]

Tím ó tài Qián shū 3:15

this · [way] {[out of] ten thousand} · {one [eventuality]} I {am late} · delay -ed you also [may] [know] in [God] 's
Zhè-yàng, wàn-yī wǒ chí-yán le , nǐ yě kěyǐ zhīdào zài Shàngdì de

household inside should what · [way] do · things {act as} · person this · [mw] household exactly · is eternally · living
jiā li gāi zěn-yàng xíng-shì - wéi-rén . Zhèi-ge jiā jiù-shì yǒng-huó

[God] 's [congregation] is [the truth] 's ridgepoles · {roof beams} and supporting · pillar
Shàngdì de huìzhòng , shì zhēnlǐ de dòng-liáng hé zhī-zhù . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 10:42

he also ordered [us] to people · multitude {to spread} · way penetrating · {to bottom} {to do} [witnessing]
Tā yě fēnfu wǒmen xiàng mín-zhòng chuán-dào , chèn-dǐ zuò jiànzhèng,

{to point} · out he exactly · is [God] {he whom [he]} appointed must try · judge living · people dead · people 's Lord
zhǐ-chū tā jiù-shì Shàngdì suǒ lì yào shěn-pàn huó-rén sǐ-rén de Zhǔ. ^

Isaiah · book

Yǐsàiyà-shū 60:22

infinitesimally · small 's group must increase · grow thousand times tiny · weak 's nation must change · {to become}
Miǎo-xiǎo de zú yào zēng-zhǎng qiān bèi , wēi-ruò de guó yào biàn-wéi

strong · prosperous I Jehovah {will certainly} {according to} time add · {quickness [to]} this matter
qiáng-shèng . Wǒ Yēhéhuá bì àn shíhou jiā-kuài zhè shì .” ^

Isaiah · book

Yǐsàiyà-shū 65:13

{because of} · this most · high 's master · governor Jehovah says [my] servant · persons {will certainly} get
Yīn-cǐ , Zhì-gāo de Zhǔ-zǎi Yēhéhuá shuō: “Wǒ de pú-rén bì dé

{to eat} [you [plural]] yet {will be hungry} · {will starve} [my] servant · persons {will certainly} get {to drink} [you [plural]]
chī , nǐmen què jǐ-è . Wǒ de pú-rén bì dé hē , nǐmen

yet {will be dry} · {will be thirsty} [my] servant · persons {will certainly} {be joyful} · {be happy} [you [plural]] yet
què gān-kě . Wǒ de pú-rén bì huān-xǐ , nǐmen què

{will be covered by} · shame
méng-xiū . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:2

Paul and Barnabas with [them] tangledly · disputed debated · discussed {made noise} got not little [everyone]
Bǎoluó hé Bānábā gēn tāmen fēn-zhēng biàn-lùn , nà de bù xiǎo. Dàjiā

then placed · arranged Paul Barnabas and separately · outside {a few} [mw] persons for this · [mw]
jiù ān-pái Bǎoluó, Bānábā hé lìng-wài jǐ ge rén , wèi zhèi-ge

contentious · discussion {to go up to} Jerusalem {to go} {to see} [apostles] and [elders]
zhēng-lùn shàng Yēlùsǎilěng qù jiàn shǐtú hé zhǎnglǎo. ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:25

[so] [we] [are] {of one} · cause [have] same · view identify · as should choose · send {a few} [mw] men with
Suǒyǐ wǒmen yí-zhì tóng-yì , rèn-wéi yīnggāi xuǎn-pài jǐ ge rén, gēn

[we] {those whom [we]} love 's Barnabas and Paul [as] one · group to you · [p/] [there] {to go}
wǒmen suǒ ài de Bānábā hé Bǎoluó yì-qǐ dào nǐ-men nàlǐ qù . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 16:4, 5

[they] {passed through} · past each city {would hold} Jerusalem 's [apostles] and [elders] {that which [they]}
4 Tāmen jīng-guò gè chéng, bǎ Yēlùsǎilěng de shǐtú hé zhǎnglǎo suǒ

set 's laws · commands {to turn over to} · {to give to} each land 's {school of thought} · disciples {to abide by} each
dìng de fǎ-lìng , jiāo-gěi gè dì de mén-tú zūnshǒu . 5 Gè

{flock of} [congregation's] believing · hearts {[as] days [passed]} · increased stability · firmness people's · number [every day]
qún huìzhòng xìn-xīn rì-yì wěn-gù , rén-shù tiāntiān

increased · {got added to}
zēng·jiā . ^

[1 Corinthians]

Gēlín-duō Qiánshū 11:3

[however] I wish you · [p/] [to know] [Christ] is male · person 's head male · person is female · person 's head
Kěshì wǒ yuàn nǐ-men zhīdào , Jīdū shì nán-rén de tóu , nán-rén shì nǚ-rén de tóu ,

[God] is [Christ] 's head
Shàngdì shì Jīdū de tóu . ^

[Ephesians] · book

Yífúsuǒ-shū 5:23

because · for [husband] is wife · [su/] 's head just · as [Christ] is [congregation] 's head [congregation] is body
yīn·wei zhàngfu shì qī·zi de tóu , zhèng·rú Jīdū shì huìzhòng de tóu ; huìzhòng shì shēntǐ ,

[Christ] is this · [mw] body 's saving · lord
Jīdū shì zhèi·ge shēntǐ de jiù·zhǔ . ^

[Revelation]

Qǐshìlù 14:4

[they] ever not · have {[drawn] close to} female · persons thus tarnished · defiled themselves beginning · end
Tāmen cóng méi·yǒu qīnjìn nǚ·rén ér diào·wū zìjǐ , shǐ·zhōng

maintained virginity · chastity [no matter] [the Lamb] to [where] goes [these] persons even not · {breaking off}
bǎochí tóng·zhēn . Búlùn Miányánggāo dào nǎlǐ qù , zhèixiē rén dōu bú·duàn

follow him [they] were from human·kind at · among bought · {to come} 's were offered · {to give to} [God] and
gēnsuí tā . Tāmen shì cóng rén·lèi dāng·zhōng mǎi·lai de , shì xiàn·gěi Shàngdì hé

[the Lamb] 's most · early harvesting · completion
Miányánggāo de zuì·zǎo shōu·cheng . ^

[Acts]

Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:1–35

[English ruby text will be added to this unusually long scripture after this covering of the *Jehovah's Will*

brochure in the CBS.)]

15 Yǒuxiē rén cóng Yóudìyà xiàlai , jiàodǎo dìxiong shuō : “Nǐmen bú zhào Móxī de guīju shòu gēlǐ , jiù bùnéng

déjiù .” **2** Bǎoluó hé Bānábā gēn tāmen fēnzhēng biànlùn , nǎo de bù xiǎo . Dàjiā jiù ānpái Bǎoluó , Bānábā hé

lìngwài jǐ ge rén , wèi zhèige zhēnglùn shàng Yēlùsālěng qù jiàn shǐtú hé zhǎnglǎo .

3 Huìzhòng wèi tāmen sòngxíng , tāmen jiù shànglù , láidào Féiníjī hé Sāmǎliyà , xiángshù wàibāngrén gǎixìn de

jīngguò , ràng suǒyǒu dìxiong dàdà xǐlè . **4** Dào le Yēlùsālěng , tāmen shòudào huìzhòng , shǐtú hé zhǎnglǎo

jiēdài , jiù xiàng dàjiā bàogào Shàngdì tōngguò tāmen suǒ zuò de xǔduō shì . **5** Kěshì yǒu jǐ ge cóngqián lìshǔ

Fǎlìsàipài de xìntú zhàn qilai, shuō: “Bìxū gěi tāmen xíng gēlǐ, fēnfu tāmen zūnshǒu Móxī de lǜfǎ.”

6 Shǐtú hé zhǎnglǎo jùjí shāngyì zhèi jiàn shì. **7** Jīngguò bùshǎo biànlùn, Bǐdé qǐlai shuō: “Gèwèi dìxiong, nǐmen qīngchu zhīdào, Shàngdì cóng zǎoqī jiù zài nǐmen dāngzhōng jiǎnxuǎnle wǒ, ràng wàibāngrén cóng wǒ kǒu zhōng tīngjian hǎo xiāoxi de huàyuǔ, érqǐ xiāngxìn. **8** Dòngxī rénxīn de Shàngdì yě cì shènglíng gěi tāmen, wèi tāmen zuòzhèng, jiù xiàng duì wǒmen suǒ zuò de yíyàng, **9** jué méiyǒu fēn wǒmen tāmen, fǎn’ér yīnzhe tāmen de xìnxīn, shǐ tāmen de xīn jiéjīng le. **10** Jírán zhèyàng, xiànzài hébì shìtan Shàngdì, bǎ wǒmen zǔxiān hé wǒmen zìjǐ dōu bùnéng fù de è, qiángjiā zài méntú de jǐng shang ne? **11** Wǒmen shēnxìn, wǒmen kào zhe Zhǔ Yēsū de fènwài ēndiǎn cái néng déjiù, tāmen yě yíyàng.”

12 Quántǐ jìngmò-wúshēng, Bānábā hé Bǎoluó jiù bǎ Shàngdì tōngguò tāmen zài wàibāngrén zhōng suǒ xíng de xǔduō shénjì yìzhào, shuō gěi dàjiā tīng. **13** Tāmen shuō wán le, Yǎgè huíyìng shuō: “Gèwèi dìxiong, qǐng tīng wǒ shuō. **14** Xīmén gāngcái xiángshùle Shàngdì dì-yī cì juàngù wàibāngrén, cóng tāmen dāngzhōng xuǎnchū yì qún guī tā míngxià de zǐmín. **15** Zhèi jiàn shì gēn Xiānzhīshū shang de huà bǐcǐ wěnhé. Jīng shang jìzhe shuō: **16** ‘Zhèixiē shì yǐhòu, wǒ bì huílai chóngjiàn Dàwèi dǎotā de péngzi; wǒ bì chóngjiàn qízhōng huǐhuài zhī chù, bǎ péngzi chóngxīn shùlì qilai, **17** hǎo jiào shèngyú de rén gēn wànguó zhōng chēngwéi wǒ míngxià de rén, yìqǐ kěngqiè xúnqiú Yēhéhuá. Zhè shì Yēhéhuá shuō de. Tā yào chéngjiù zhè yíqiè shì, **18** zìgǔ jiù ràng rén zhīdào le.’ **19** Suǒyǐ wǒ de juéding shì, búyào wéinán guīfù Shàngdì de wàibāngrén, **20** zhǐyào xiěxìn fēnfu tāmen jìnjiè shòu ǒuxiàng wūrǎn de dōngxì, jìnjiè yínlùn, jìnjiè lēi sǐ de dòngwù, jìnjiè xuè, jiù kěyǐ le. **21** Cóng gǔ yǐlái, Móxī de shū měi dào ānxīrì dōu zài huítáng li lǎngdú chulai, suǒyǐ gè chéng dōu yǒu rén chuánjiǎng tā de huà.”

22 Shítú, zhǎnglǎo hé zhěng qún huìzhòng dōu rènwéi yīnggāi cóng tāmen dāngzhōng xuǎnpài jǐ ge rén, gēn Bǎoluó hé Bānábā yìqǐ dào Āntí’ā qù. Yúshì tāmen xuǎnle chēngwéi Bāsābā de Yóudà hé Xīlā. Zhè liǎng ge rén dōu shì dìxiong zhōng zuò lǐngdǎo de rén. **23** Tāmen dàiqū de xìn xiězhe shuō:

“Nǐmen de dìxiong, shítú hé zhǎnglǎo, xiěxìn gěi Āntí’ā, Xùliyà hé Xīlīxiyà de wàibāng zhòng dìxiong: Nǐmen hǎo! **24** Wǒmen tīngshuō yǒu rén cóng wǒmen zhèlǐ chūqu, shuōle xiē huà jiǎorǎo nǐmen, qítú bàihuài nǐmen, qíshí wǒmen gēnběn méiyǒu fēnfu tāmen zhèyàng shuō. **25** Suǒyǐ wǒmen yízhì tóngyì, rènwéi yīnggāi xuǎnpài jǐ ge rén, gēn wǒmen suǒ ài de Bānábā hé Bǎoluó yìqǐ dào nǐmen nàli qù. **26** Bānábā hé Bǎoluó wèile wǒmen Zhǔ Yēsū Jīdū de míng, lián xìngmìng yě búgù. **27** Wǒmen suǒ pài de Yóudà hé Xīlā, yě kěyǐ qīnkǒu gàosu nǐmen tóngyàng de shì. **28** Shènglíng hé wǒmen dōu rènwéi, bù gāi gěi nǐmen jiātiān biéde zhòngdàn, wéiyǒu jǐ jiàn shì bì bukě shǎo, **29** jiùshì jìnjiè xiàngěi ǒuxiàng de jìshēng, jìnjiè xuè, jìnjiè lēi sǐ de dòngwù, jìnjiè yínlùn. Nǐmen xiǎoxīn bìkǎi zhèixiē shì, jiù bì ānhǎo. Zhù nǐmen ānkāng!”

30 Zhè jǐ ge rén fèngpài xià dào Āntí’ā, jùjí zhònggrén, jiù bǎ xìn jiāogěi tāmen. **31** Tāmen dúdào xìn shang gǔli de huà, fēicháng gāoxìng. **32** Yóudà hé Xīlā yě shì xiānzhī, jiù jiǎngle xǔduō huà gǔli dìxiong, qiánghuà tāmen. **33** Guòle xiē shíhou, dìxiongmen dǎfa liǎng rén píngpíng-ān’ān de huídào chāi tāmen de rén nàli qù. **34** --- **35** Bǎoluó hé Bānábā què huā shíjiān liú zài Āntí’ā jiàodǎo rén, gēn qítā xǔduō rén yìqǐ xuānyáng Yēhéhuá huàyuǎ de hǎo xiāoxi. [^]

[Genesis]

Chuàngshìjì 28:17, 19

he arise · -ed [fear] 's heart also said this [place] truly can · fear [here] not is other · 's exactly · is
17 Tā qǐ·le jǐngwèi de xīn , yòu shuō: “Zhè dìfang zhēn kě·wèi ! Zhèlǐ bú shì bié·de , zhèng·shì

[God] 's residing · place is passable · towards heaven · above 's gate
Shàngdì de jū-suǒ , shì tōng-wǎng tiān-shàng de mén.”

...

he {gave to} that [place] raising · name {to be called} Bethel that [mw] city at · before name · {was called} Luz
19 Tā gěi nà dìfang qǐ-míng jiào Bótèlì. Nèi zuò chéng yǐ-qián míng-jiào Lùsī. ^

[Psalm] Shīpiān 133:1

look
Kàn na!

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} unitedly · formed together residing
Dì-xiong tuán·jié tóng zhù ,

much · [so] beautiful · good much · [so] can · {be happy about}
Duō-me měi-shàn , duō-me kě-xǐ ! ^

Matthew blessings · news Mǎtài Fú·yīn 6:33

[you [plural]] must not · {breaking off} first pursue · seek [kingdom] and [his] righteousness this [entirety of] other · 's
“ Nǐmen yào bú-duàn xiān zhuī·qiú wángguó hé tā de zhèngyì , zhè yíqiè bié-de

[things] also {will certainly be} {given to} [you [plural]] [to completion]
dōngxì yě bì cìgěi nǐmen le . ^

Mark blessings · news Mǎkě Fú·yīn 13:10

but · is good [news] must first {be spread} · {everywhere [in]} {ten thousand} · nations {ten thousand} · clans
Dàn·shì hǎo xiāoxi bìxū xiān chuán·biàn wàn·guó - wàn·zú . ^

[Proverbs] Zhēnyán 11:14

{do not} · have high · bright 's pointing · guiding
Méi·yǒu gāo·míng de zhǐ·dǎo ,

[the people] {then will} fail · fall
Rénmín jiù bài-luò;

collect · thoughts expansive · benefits then can get · saved
Jí-sī - guǎng-yì , jiù néng dé-jiù . ^

[1 Corinthians]

Gēlín-duō Qiánshū 14:33, 40

{because of} · for [God] not is wanting people {to be mixed up} · {to be chaotic} [but rather] is wanting people
33 Yīn-wei Shàngdì bú shì yào rén hùn-luàn , ér shì yào rén

{to be harmonious}
héxié .

{according to} each land's holy · people's [congregations] ' constant · convention
Ànzhào gè dì shèng-mín huìzhòng de cháng-guī ,

...

all · things all must {[according to the] rules} {according to} · -ing placement · arrangement go {to do}
40 Fán-shì dōu yào guīgui-jūjū , àn-zhe ān-pái qù zuò . ^

[Revelation]

Qǐshìlù 14:6

I {looked at} · saw another one [mw] [angel] in mid-heaven flying · soaring needed to residing at earth · upon
Wǒ kàn-jian líng yí ge tiānshǐ zài zhōng-tiān fēi-xiáng , yào xiàng zhù zài dì-shang

's people to each [mw] nation · group [tribe] language · speech people · group 's people
de rén , xiàng měi ge guó-zú , bùzú , yǔ-yán , mín-zú de rén

{to proclaim} · {to publicize} eternal · permanent 's good [news]
xuān-yáng yǒng-héng de hǎo xiāoxi. ^

[Ecclesiastes]

Chuándàooshū 12:10

summon · assemble · -er {set up} · ways {to search for} can · {be happy about} 's speech · words strongly · sought {to use}
Zhào-jí-zhě shè-fǎ xúnzhǎo kě-xǐ de yán-cí , lì-qiú yòng

correct · true 's characters · {key points} {to write} · down [truth]
zhèng-què de zì-yǎn xiě-xia zhēnlǐ. ^

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4

in [our] saving · Lord [God's] {looking at} · {to come} this is beautiful · good 's is he {that which [he]}
3 Zài wǒmen de Jiù-zhǔ Shàngdì kàn-lái , zhè shì měi-hǎo de, shì tā suǒ

{is pleased with} · accepts ' [his] will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's men even [to be able]
yuè-nà de. 4 Tā de zhǐyì shì yào gè-zhǒng - gè-yàng de rén dōu kěyǐ

{to get} · saved true · correspondingly {to recognize} · {to know} [truth]
dé-jiù , què-qiè rèn-shì zhēnlǐ. ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú-yīn 10:8

must cure sick · people make dead · people resume · living make {[have] leprosy} · people clean hold evil · spirits
Yào yīzhì bìng-rén , jiào sǐ-rén fù-huó , shǐ máfēngbìng-rén jiējìng, bǎ xié-líng

{to expel} out · {to go} you · [p/] [for nothing] -ly got {to come} also must [for nothing] -ly give
gǎn chū-qu . Nǐ-men báibái de dé lái , yě yào báibái de shīyǔ. ^

[1 Chronicles]

Lìdàizhì Shàng 29:9

{multitude of} · people selves · willingly respectfully · offered [the people] then {were joyful} · {were happy} because · for
Zhòng-rén zì-yuàn fèng-xiàn , rénmin jiù huān-xǐ , yīn-wei

{they} [with] whole · hearts selves · willingly respectfully · offered {to give to} Jehovah David king also greatly
tāmen quán-xīn zì-yuàn fèng-xiàn gěi Yēhéhuá, Dàwèi wáng yě dàdà

{was joyful} · {was happy}
huān-xǐ . ^

Luke blessings · news

Lùjiā Fú-yīn 21:1-4

Jesus lifted · head {to observe} · {to watch} saw rich · have 's persons holding respectful · offerings {to drop} into
21 Yēsū tái-tóu guān-kàn , jiàn fù-yǒu de rén bǎ fèng-xiàn tóu jìn

treasure · storehouse 's money · chests inside following · afterwards also saw one [mw] poor · lacking 's
bǎo-kù de qián-xiāng li , 2 suí-hòu yòu jiàn yí ge qióng-fá de

widowed · woman drop in -ed two [mw] small · coins then said I constantly · solidly tell you · [p/]
guǎ-fu , tóu jìn le liǎng wén xiǎo-qián , 3 jiù shuō: “Wǒ lǎo-shi gào-sù nǐ-men,

this · [mw] widowed · woman although · -ly poor [however] dropped in · {to go} 's {compared to} [they] [all]
zhèi-ge guǎ-fu suī-rán pínqióng, kěshì tóu jìn-qu de, bǐ tāmen suǒyǒu

persons dropped 's {was still} {more than ←} [they] all were from surplus within taking · out
rén tóu de hái duō . 4 Tāmen dōu shì cóng yíngyú zhōng ná-chu

respectful · offerings {to come} {to drop} in · {to go} this · [mw] woman · person indeed · was from deficiency · lack
fèng-xiàn lái tóu jìn-qu , zhèi-ge fù-rén què-shì cóng kuì-fá

within holding [her] [all] life · living assets · wealth all · even {to drop} in · {to go} [to completion]
zhōng, bǎ tā de yíqiè shēng-huó zī-cái , quán-dōu tóu jìn-qu le .” ^

[1 Corinthians]

Gēlín-duō Qián-shū 16:2

each week 's [first] [day] you · [p] each person must {according to} self 's wealth · ability from household inside
Měi zhōu de dì-yī tiān, nǐ-men gè rén yào àn zìjǐ de cái-lì cóng jiā li

allocate · out [some] money {to avoid} · getting me coming · arriving at · afterwards {only then} {at the} · time
bō-chū yìxiē qián , miǎn-de wǒ lái dào yǐ-hòu cái lín-shí

collecting · gathering
shōu-jí . ^

[2 Corinthians]

Gēlín-duō Hòu-shū 9:7

each person must {according to} heart · inside {that which [he]} {has decided} 's go {to do} [must not]
Gè rén yào zhào xīn-li suǒ jué-dìng de qù zuò , búyào

{act against own will} · {force himself} [must not] make · difficulties because · for [God] likes · loves donates getting
miǎn-qiǎng , búyào zuò-nán , yīn-wei Shàngdì xǐ-ài juān de

happy 's person
kuàilè de rén . ^

[Proverbs]

Zhēn-yán 3:9

must use your precious · valuable 's capital · property
Yào yòng nǐ bǎo-guì de zī-chǎn ,

use [all] most · early 's harvesting · completion
Yòng yíqiè zuì-zǎo de shōu-cheng ,

{to respect} · {to esteem} Jehovah
Zūn-chóng Yēhéhuá. ^

Luke blessings · news

Lùjiā Fú·yīn 8:1

pass·ed not · long Jesus started · journey {to spread} · way {one by one} · cities {one by one} · villages
Guò-le bù·jiǔ , Yēsū qǐ·chéng chuán·dào , zhú·chéng - zhú·cūn ,

proclaiming · publicizing [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] with him in one · group 's had those [twelve]
xuān·yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi. Gēn tā zài yì·qí de yǒu nèi shí'èr

persons

rén , ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 24:14

this [kingdom] 's good [news] {will be} spread · everywhere universally · heaven · under to [all] nations · groups
Zhè wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi huì chuán·biàn pǔ·tiān·xià , duì suǒyǒu guó·zú

{to do} [witnessing] {arrived at} · time end · conclusion then will come · arrive
zuò jiànzhèng; dào·shí zhōng·jié jiù huì lái·dào . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 19:26

Jesus setting · eyeballs {look at} · -ing [them] said at men this is not [possible] 's at [God] all · things
Yēsū dīng·jīng kàn·zhe tāmen shuō: “Zài rén , zhè shì bù kěnéng de; zài Shàngdì , fán·shì

all [are possible]
dōu kěnéng .” ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 127:1

if · not · is Jehovah
Yào·bu·shì Yēhéhuá

constructing home · residence
jiàn·zào jiā·zhái ,

{are constructing} 's persons then futilely · {are labouring} without · achievement
Jiàn·zào de rén jiù tú·láo - wú·gōng ;

if · not · is Jehovah guarding · protecting [city]
Yào·bu·shì Yēhéhuá shǒu·hù chéng·chí ,

{is guarding} · {is protecting} 's person then [in vain] {is alert} · {is awake}
Shǒu·hù de rén jiù wǎngzì jǐng·xǐng . ^

[Colossians] · book

Gēluóxī·shū 3:23

you · [p/] no · [matter] {are doing} what all {must be} [with] whole · heart [with] whole · intention as is for
Nǐ·men wú·lùn zuò shénme, dōu yào quán·xīn - quán·yì , xiàng shì wèi

Jehovah thus doing not is for men thus doing
Yēhéhuá ér zuò , bú shì wèi rén ér zuò , ^

[Ecclesiastes]

Chuándàoshū 5:1

you {arrive at} [God] 's [temple] must [be careful of] foot · steps {drawing near} · forward {to listen} wins · over
Nǐ dào Shàngdì de diàn , yào xiǎoxīn jiǎo·bù . Jìn·qián língtīng, shèng·guò

as foolish · ignorant persons that · [way] offering · up sacrificial · {domestic animals} because · for [they] {are not}
xiàng yú·mèi rén nà·yàng xiàn-shang jì·shēng , yīn·wei tāmen bù

[knowing] selves {that which [they]} {are doing} 's are wicked · things
zhīdào zìjǐ suǒ zuò de shì è·shì . ^

[2 Chronicles]

Lìdàizhì Xià 24:13

handling · managing 's persons then unfolded · opened project · journey repair 's project · journey at [their] hands
Bàn·lǐ de rén jiù zhǎn·kāi gōng·chéng , xiūqì de gōng·chéng zài tāmen shǒu

upon smoothly · advantageously {moved forward} · {was implemented} formed · fruit [God] 's [temple]
shang shùn·lì jìn·xíng , jié·guǒ Shàngdì de diàn

extensively · recover-ed originally · came 's formed · structure [moreover] {was very} firm · solid
huī·fù·le yuán·lái de jié·gòu , érqǐě hěn jiān·gù . ^

[2 Chronicles]

Lìdàizhì Xià 34:10

[they] held money {to turn over to} · {to give to} received · assigning {to manage} Jehovah's [temple] inside affairs 's
Tāmen bǎ qián jiāo·gěi fèng·pài guǎnlǐ Yēhéhuá diàn li shiwù de

[overseers] at Jehovah's [temple] inside did · work 's people then held money {to use} · {to come}
jiāndū . Zài Yēhéhuá diàn li zuò-gōng de rén jiù bǎ qián yòng·lái

{to repair} · {to mend} holy · temple
xiū·bǔ shèng·diàn. ^

[Psalm] Shīpiān 122:1

had persons to me saying
Yǒu rén duì wǒ shuō,

[we] to Jehovah 's [temple] go
“Wǒmen dào Yēhéhuá de diàn qù”,

I then {was joyful} · {was happy}
Wǒ jiù huān·xǐ . ^

[2 Corinthians] Gēlínđuō Hòushū 6:3

{[in] all} · things [we] all {are not} being people 's stumbling · foot · stones {to avoid} · getting [our]
Fán·shì wǒmen dōu bú zuò rén de bàn·jiǎo·shí , miǎn·de wǒmen de

duties · tasks by people nitpicked · {picked out}
zhí·wù bèi rén tiāo·ti . ^

[Proverbs] Zhēnyán 2:1-5

my son you must get · receive [my] speech · language
1 Wǒ ér , nǐ yào lǐng·shòu wǒ de yán·yǔ ,

heart · inside treasure · {store up} [my] admonitions · commands
Xīn·li zhēn·cáng wǒ de jiè·mìng ;

incline · ear {in detail} · {to listen to} wisdom · intelligence
2 Cè'ěr xì·tīng zhì·huì ,

{[with] one} · heart understand · differentiate matters · reason
Yí·xīn míng·biàn shì·lǐ .

you must {[with] high [volume]} · shout {to seek} realizing · quality
3 Nǐ yào gāo·hū qiú wù·xíng ,

raise · voice {to seek} understanding · differentiating 's heart
Yáng·shēng qiú míng·biàn de xīn .

you must not · stopping seek
4 Nǐ yào bù-tíng xúnqiú,

[very] · like seeking silver · [surf]
Hǎo-xiàng xúnqiú yín·zi ;

not · {breaking off} search
Bú·duàn sōusuǒ,

[very] · like {searching for} treasure · depository
Hǎo-xiàng sōusuǒ bǎo-zàng .

this · [way] you then {will receive} · realization
5 Zhè-yàng nǐ jiù líng-wù

what · meaning [to fear] Jehovah
hé-wèi jìngwèi Yēhéhuá,

{will look for [and]} · {will arrive at} [God] 's knowledge
Zhǎo-dào Shàngdì de zhīshi . ^

Matthew blessings · news

Mǎtài Fú·yīn 5:16

[your (pl)] light also should at men {before ←} shine this · [way] men then can {look at} · see [your (pl)]
Nǐmen de guāng yě gāi zài rén qián zhàoyào, zhè-yàng rén jiù néng kàn·jian nǐmen de

good · doing hold glory {to turn over} · to [your (pl)] heavenly · Father
shàn·xíng , bǎ róngyào guī·yú nǐmen de Tiān·fù . ^

[2 Thessalonians]

Tiēsālúóníjiā Hòushū 3:1

most · afterwards {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [pl] invite you · [pl] {to continue} for [us] [to pray] well
Zuì·hòu , dì·xiōng·men , qǐng nǐ·men jìxù wèi wǒmen dǎogào, hǎo

{to cause} Jehovah 's word [with] quick · speed {to spread} · widely {to get} · {to arrive at} glory exactly as in
shǐ Yēhéhuá de huà yǔ xùn·sù chuán·kāi , dé·dào róngyào, jiù xiàng zài

you · [pl] [there] 's situation · form {[of one]} · [way]
nǐ·men nàlǐ de qíng·xíng yí·yàng , ^

[Psalm]

Shīpiān 1:1

{has not} {walked in} wicked · persons ' plans · statagems
Bù xíng è·rén de jì·móu ,

{has not} {stood in} sinning · persons ' way · road
Bú zhàn zuì-rén de dào·lù ,

{has not} {sat in} ridicule · deride · -ers ' seat
Bú zuò jī·qiào·zhě de zuòwèi,

this · [type] 's person much · [so] has · blessings
Zhè-yàng de rén duō-me yǒu·fú ! ^

[Psalm] Shīpiān 26:4

I {do not} with false · lying 's men together sit
Wǒ bù yǔ xū·huǎng de rén tóng zuò,

also {do not} with feigning · false 's men go · come
Yě bù gēn zhuāng·jiǎ de rén wǎng·lái. ^

[Romans] · book Luómǎ·shū 16:17

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [p/] have · some persons do · things with you · [p/] {that which [you]} learned 's
Dì-xiong-men , yǒu-xiē rén xíng-shì gēn nǐ·men suǒ xué de

teaching · instruction {[turning] back [on]} · way · and · galloping lead · {to rise} divisions · cracks cause people
jiào·huì bèi·dào'·ér·chí , yǐn·qǐ fēn·liè , shǐ rén

{to lose} · footing I urge you · [p/] must concentrate · {attention [on]} [them] avoid · {clear of} [them]
shī·zú . Wǒ quàn nǐ·men yào zhù·yì tāmen, bì·kāi tāmen. ^

...

Links to Related Resources ^

Short link: tiandi.info/jl

[Jehovah's Will Brochure](#)

[\(Pīnyīn-English, Web, Scriptures, Night Theme\)](#)

(Front Cover to Lesson 28,
proofread, mobile-friendly,
black background, grey text)

Jehovah's Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn-English, Scriptures EPUB)

(Front Cover to Lesson 25,
proofread, mobile-friendly,
supports offline use, annotation)

Jehovah's Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn, Web, Scriptures)

(proofread, mobile-friendly,
device to landscape ► large print)

Jehovah's Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn, Web, Scriptures, Night Theme)

(proofread, mobile-friendly,
black background, grey text,
device to landscape ► large print)

Jehovah's Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn, Scriptures EPUB)

(proofread, mobile-friendly,
supports offline use, annotation)

Jehovah's Will Brochure

(Chinese-Pīnyīn-English, iPad-Letter-A4, LN-A PDFs)

(Front Cover to Lesson 8, proofread)

Jehovah's Will Brochure

(Chinese-Pīnyīn-English, XLP-iPhone-A5, LN-A PDFs)

(Front Cover to Lesson 8, proofread)

Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau WOL (Simplified)

(Simplified-Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau (click/tap for English),
unofficial, Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau not proofread)

Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau WOL (Traditional)

(Traditional-Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau (click/tap for English),
unofficial, Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau not proofread)

